

Diksiyunaryong
PILIPINO - INGLES
INGLES – PILIPINO

Dictionary
FILIPINO - ENGLISH
ENGLISH - FILIPINO

Copyright/ Karapatang-Ari © 2019
Harald Fuchs
Manila, Philippines
Düsseldorf, Germany

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise without the prior written permission of the publisher.

Ang aklat na ito ay pag-aari ng Harald Fuchs at alin mang bahagi nito ay hindi maaaring ilathala sa anumang anyo nang walang nagsulat na pahintulot ng tagapag-lathala.

Published by / Inilimbag ng:
RAINBOW
Publishing House
Philippines

Printed in Germany.
Inimprenta sa Alemanya.

Other books in this series:

German	Tagalog
Spanish	Tagalog
Italien	Tagalog
French	Tagalog
Dutch	Tagalog
Danish	Tagalog
Korean	Tagalog

May-akda / by Harald Fuchs

Edition / Limbag: 1. Year / Taon: 2019

ISBN: 978-0-400-57780-5

PREFACE / PAUNANG SALITA

Your Tagalog-English, English -Tagalog Dictionary is a compilation of Tagalog (Filipino) and English words that were purposely collected to serve as a perfect reference material for students, professionals and Filipinos from all walks of life including foreign nationals who wish to learn the Filipino Language.

Thousands of the most common Pilipino and English words based on fundamental word lists compiled by educators from well-known universities in the Philippine, as well as words taken from the Institute of National Language vocabulary and from many linguists and linguistic sources.

This rich vocabulary contains words used in everyday life. The English equivalents have been chosen for their accuracy and simplicity in meaning as used in everyday conversation.

Pilipino equivalents which have been derived from Spanish or English words or from the vernaculars, have been incorporated together with their colloquialism to enrich the Pilipino Language of today.

The orthography of Filipino words is in conformity with the rules of the official grammar published by the Institute of National Language of the Department of Education.

Both English and Tagalog, evolve at a rate not previously seen before. As technology shrinks the global community of communicators, more words are added to the vocabulary as other uncommonly used words are disregarded and words that were assigned to non-use have been excluded in this compilation.

Harald Fuchs

Nilalaman / Contents:

Preface / Paunang salita	3
Ang abakada ng Ingles. The English Alphabet.	5
Diktsiyunaryong: Pilipino – Ingles	9
Dictionary: English – Filipino	158
Irregular Verbs Chart	371
Grammatical terms	376
Punctuation marks / Bantas	378
Mga araw ng linggo / Days of the Week	379
Mga buwan ng taon / Months of the Year	380
Ang petsa / The Date	381
Ang mga panahon ng taon/ Seasons of the Year	383
Sabihin ang oras. / Telling the time.	384
Mga bilang / Numerals	388
Sumukat / Measure	393
Temperature Conversion	394
Mga Pahayag / Interjections	395

Ang abakada ng Ingles. The English Alphabet.

Here is the English alphabet with the phonetic transcription of the letters.

The English alphabet has 26 letters:

a b c d e f g h i j k l m n o p q r s t u v w x y z

The names of the letters are rarely spelled out, except when used in derivations or compound words (for example tee-shirt, deejay, emcee, okay, aitchless, etc.), derived forms (for example exed out, effing, to eff and blind, etc.), and in the names of objects named after letters (for example em (space) in printing and wye (junction) in railroading).

A	<i>a</i>	/ˈeɪ/, /æ/
B	<i>bee</i>	/ˈbi:/
C	<i>cee</i>	/ˈsi:/
D	<i>dee</i>	/ˈdi:/
E	<i>e</i>	/ˈi:/
F	<i>ef</i>	/ˈɛf/
G	<i>gee</i>	/ˈdʒi:/
H	<i>aitch</i>	/ˈertʃ/
I	<i>i</i>	/ˈaɪ/
J	<i>jay</i>	/ˈdʒeɪ/
K	<i>kay</i>	/ˈkeɪ/
L	<i>el</i>	/ˈɛl/
M	<i>em</i>	/ˈɛm/
N	<i>en</i>	/ˈɛn/
O	<i>o</i>	/ˈoʊ/
P	<i>pee</i>	/ˈpi:/
Q	<i>cue</i>	/ˈkju:/
R	<i>ar</i>	/ˈɑr/
S	<i>ess</i> (	/ˈɛs/
T	<i>tee</i>	/ˈti:/
U	<i>u</i>	/ˈju:/
V	<i>vee</i>	/ˈvi:/

W	<i>double-u</i>	/ˈdʌbəl.juː/ˌ
X	<i>ex</i>	/ˈɛks/
Y	<i>wy</i>	/ˈwaɪ/
Z	<i>zed</i>	/ˈzɛd/

There are 5 vowels in English.

the English vowels				
A	E	I	O	U

Consonants are sounds that sound with others (usually vowels).

Most of the English consonants are pronounced similarly to Tagalog consonants.

There are 21 consonants in English.

the English consonants							
B	C	D	F	G	H	J	K
L	M	N	P	Q	R	S	T
V	W	X	Y	Z			

The Phonetic alphabet

It is necessary to use a special alphabet to show the pronunciation of English words, because the ordinary English alphabet does not have enough letters to represent all the sounds of the language.

The following list contains all letters of the phonetic alphabet used in this book, with examples of the words in which the sounds they refer to are found.

This will enable you to know the pronunciation of a new word when looking it up in the dictionary.

The phonetic transcriptions of these letters are always put into squared brackets [] and use letters and symbols from the International Phonetic Alphabet (IPA).

The IPA is used to tell you the pronunciation of a letter or a word. The symbol ":" means that you pronounce the vowel long.

What you see in these brackets [] is only how you pronounce the letter on its own, for example when you spell a word or say the alphabet.

ʌ	come	[kʌm]	maikling a pero madilim
ɑ:	after	[ˈɑ:ftə(r)]	Mahabang a tulad sa <i>labahan</i>
æ	fat	[flæt]	pagitan a at e pero malapit sa a
ə	after	[ˈɑ:ftə(r)]	maikling e tulad sa <i>edat</i>
e	let	[let]	e sa <i>pera</i> pero mahaba at madilim
ɜ:	first	[fɜ:st]	ir sa <i>irekomenda</i> pero mabukas
ɪ	in	[ɪn]	maikling i tulad <i>init</i>
si:	see	[si:]	Mahabang i tulad <i>maliit</i>
ɒ	shop	[ʃɒp]	o tulad sa <i>tiyo</i>
ɔ:	morning	[ˈmɔ:nɪŋ]	tulad <i>moralista</i> pero walang r
ʊ	good	[gʊd]	maikling u tulad sa <i>mabuti</i>
tu:	too	[tu:]	Mahabang u pero mabukas
aɪ	my	[maɪ]	katulad na ay sa <i>aray</i>
au	now	[naʊ]	katulad aw sa <i>ikaw</i>
əʊ	home	[həʊm]	dulas sa ə at u

eə	air	[eə(r)]	katulad ay sa <i>aray</i> pero madalim
eɪ	stay	[steɪ]	Katulag na ay sa <i>aray</i> pero mahaba
ɪə	near	[nɪə(r)]	Dulas sa ɪ at ə
ɔɪ	join	[dʒɔɪn]	Dulas sa o at i
ʊə	tour	[tʊə(r)]	Katulad ur sa <i>mura</i> pero walang r
j	yes	[jes]	Katulad y sa <i>yaya</i>
w	way	[weɪ]	Katulad u kasama bilong mga labi
ɪŋ	thing	[θɪŋ]	Katulad ng sa <i>bangkas</i>
r	Room	[ru:m]	Katulad na r sa <i>regalo</i>
s	see	[si:]	Katulad si sa <i>sige</i>
z	zero	['ziərəʊ]	Katulad s sa <i>labas</i>
ʃ	shop	[ʃɒp]	katulad na <i>tsupon</i>
tʃ	cheap	[tʃi:p]	Katulad na <i>tsismis</i>
ʒ	television	['telɪvɪʒn]	Katulad syon sa <i>artikulasyon</i>
dʒ	just	[dʒʌst]	katulad na <i>ginerbra</i>
θ	thanks	[θæŋks]	Katulad ss sa <i>bukass</i> pero mautal
ð	that	[ðæt]	Katulad s sa <i>sulat</i> pero mautal
v	very	['veri]	Katulad aw sa <i>ikaw</i> pero walang a
x	loch	[lɒx]	Katulad ks tsa sa <i>eksperto</i>
:	means that you pronounce the vowel long.		

You saw how a letter is written and might be pronounced, but there is nothing better than hearing the sound of the letters in a video or audio.

DIKSIYUNARYONG PILIPINO – INGLES

A

a *prep.* used in the information of certain articles to signify 'said by' *sabi ni (ng) wika ni (ng) syn.*

aalab aflame; in flames or blazing

aba wretched (*kaawaawa; kaha-bag-habag syn.*) poor meaning miserable, mistreated; maltreated; abuse (*api syn.*)

Aba! Well! or Hey! Hail! As in greeting somebody **Aba G. Maria!** Hail Mary!

abadoahin abandon; leave somebody or something behind

abain *v* to mistreat; to treat someone in a lowly or humiliating manner (*apihin syn.*)

abakada *n* alphabet (*alpabeto syn.*)

abala *n* disturbance; interruption; inconvenience; bother

abalahan hinder to bother; to delay

abalanse avalanche; a rapid downhill flow of a large mass of something dislodged from a mountain-side or the top of a precipice, especially snow or ice

abandonado *adj.* derelict; abandoned; empty (*iniwan; pinabayaan syn.*)

abano *n* cigar, roll of tobacco leaves for smoking (*sigaro syn.*)

Abante! Go ahead! Proceed! Forward! (*sigel; tuloy!; lakad! syn.*)

abasto baggage; luggage (*ang mga maleta syn.*)

abarako *n* macho **abarako siyang talaga** he's really macho

abdo *n* gallbladder, place underside of the liver where bile is stored

abelana *n* hazelnut an edible nut from a hazel tree

abentura adventure; exciting experience **kakaibang; may bent-aha** adventurous

abeto *n* fir; evergreen tree with needle-shaped leaves

abiatsyon *n* aviation; development and use of aircraft **abyador** pilot

abilidad *n* ability; talent; ingenuity, a natural tendency to do something successfully or well

abito *n* habit, an action or pattern of behavior that is repeated so often that it becomes typical of somebody (*ugali; gawi syn.*)

abno abnormal; unusual or unexpected (*alagan; di normal hindi karaniwan; kulang a isip syn.*)

abo *n* ash; ashes; cinder; remains of fire

abogado lawyer (*manananggol syn.*) a qualified lawyer

abono *n* fertilizer; manure (*pataba*)

aborsiyon *n* abortion; operation to end pregnancy **aborsonista** person which perform an abortion

abot *n* circumference, the distance around the edge of a circle; reach the extent or distance of reaching

abot *adj.* abreast with (*sabay; agapay syn.*)

abredor canopener (*latahan; abridor; abrilata syn.*) **lata** can

Abril april; the fourth month of the year, lasting 30 days **Mainit sa Pilipinas sa buwan ng Abril.** It's hot in the Philippines during the month of April.

absulusyon *n* absolution (*kapatawaran; ng kasalanan*) forgiveness for somebody's sins, especially when formally given in a Christian church)

abubot ¹ *n* nickname, an invented name for somebody

abubot ² *n* stuff; worthless material; useless things (*walang halagang; kuwentang bagay syn.*)

abugado avokado; attorney; barrister

abukay parrot (*loro syn. brightly colored tropical bird*)

abuloy *n* donation; a gift or contribution

abusado offend; insult (*pang-aapi;*

abuso

paghamak syn.) an open insult or giving of offense to somebody
abuso abuse cruelty; maltreatment
Gamitin sa masama. abuse of power (*pagmalto*; *panggamit ng kapangyari na ikasakit o ikasasama ng kapwa*)
abyador *n* pilot (*Taong nagpapalipad ng eroplano*)
adidas *n* grilled or sautéed chicken feet
akademya *n* academy; an educational institution devoted to a particular subject
akala preconceived; assumption
akalako expect; confidently believe something
akayin lead; guide **puno** leader
akin mine; my; me *Genitiv (sa) adjective (pronoun after noun ko)*
aking sasakyan, sasakyan ko my car **aking bahay, bahay ko** my house *sing.* **aking mga sasakyan, mga sasakyan ko** my cars **aking mga bahay, mga bahay ko** my houses *pl.* **aking aklat** my book **ang mga aklat ko ito.** These are my books.
aklas *n* strike; stop working as protest (*welga syn.*)
aklat book (*libro syn.*) **aklatan** library **iskaparate** bookcase **kalatas** letter **magbaybay** spell **pabalat** bookcover **tindahan ng aklat** bookshop; bookstore **tindero ng mga aklat** bookseller
ako I 1st person singular pronoun **ako din** me too
akrobat acrobat **akrobatiko** acrobatic; movements of an acrobat
aksidente casualty; accident **biglaan** by accident
aksis *n* axis; an imaginary line around which object rotates
aksiyon *n* action; motion (*kilos*)
aktibista *n* activist
aktibo active (*masigla syn.*)
akto *n* act; the actual doing of s.th.
aktor *n* actor **aktres** actress **yugto** acting, ang sining ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon

akratibo attractive; good-looking
aktuwal actual; real; used for emphasis, e.g. to stress that somebody or something being referred to is genuinely the person or thing involved

akupuntura *n* acupuncture; the treatment of disorders by inserting needles into the skin at points where the flow of energy is thought to be blocked meridians

akusatibo accusative case (*a grammatical case that identifies the direct object of a verb*)

akustika acoustics; the scientific study of sound

akwariyum *n* aquarium; container for fish

akyat climb; scramble; ascent; rise
adberbo *n* adverb; word that modifies a verb, an adjective, another adverb, or a sentence (*pang-abay*)

adik addict; dependent on a drug (*sugapa syn.*)

Adiyos! Good bye! (*paalam! syn.*)

administratibo administrator **adminitrasyon** administration (*ngasiwa syn.*) the management of public affairs or the affairs of a government

adobo *n* it consists of pork or chicken, sometimes both, stewed or braised in a sauce made from vinegar, cooking oil, garlic, bay leaf, peppercorns, and soy sauce

adopsiyon adoption **ampunin; bumagay; pagbabagay** adopt; to raise a child of other biological parents as if it were your own, in accordance with formal legal procedures

adrenalina *n* adrenalin; a hormone secreted by the adrenal glands and by some nerve endings, that increases the speed and force of heart contraction

aga early; punctuality **aga aga** very early

agad *adv.* immediately; right away; without delay; directly (*bigla; kagayat syn.*)

agaham *n* knowledge; know-how

agahan *n* breakfast (*almusal syn.*)
agam agam premonition; reflection
agas miscarriage (*pagkakuha; pagkalaglag*) premature expulsion
agawan to rob; plunder; snatch
agaw-buhay moribund; in a dying condition (*nasa pagitan ng buhay at kamatayan*)
agaw-dilim dusk (sa umaga) dawn (sa gabi)
agaw-tulog fall asleep; go to sleep
tulog sleep **tumulog** sleeping
adwana custom; customhouse **Kawanihan ng adwana**. Bureau of Customs. **Ikaw ba ay may idideklara**. Do you have anything to declare?
agila eagle (*banoy syn.*) **matanglawin** eagle eye
agimat *n* talisman; charm; amulet
aginaldo christmas present *n*
agiw ¹ soot; a black powdery form of carbon produced when coal, wood, or oil is burned; uling
agiw ² *n* dirty or sooty cobweb
agnas *n* erosion; wearing away of rock
agos stream; flow, a constant flow of liquid or gas *n*
Agosto august; the eighth month of the year, lasting 31 days **Ginaganap ang linggo ng wika ng Agosto**. National Language Week is observed in August.
agrarya *adj.* agrarian (*patungkol sa pagsasaka o magsasaka*)
agresibo *adj.* aggressive **pagsudod** aggression **ang nananalakay** aggressor
agrikultura agricultural; the occupation, business, or science of cultivating the land, producing crops, and raising livestock **agrikultor** *n* agriculturist
aguha *n* needle (*karayom syn.*)
aguho *n* tree like a pine
aguhon *n* large needle; compass use for drawing circles
agusang canal (*Ang malalim na pinagdaraan ng mga bapor sa isang look; malapad na daanan ng tubig sa pagitan ng kontinente at*

isla.)
agwa *n* water (*tubig syn.*)
agwa-bendita *n* holy water
ahas snake; serpent (*serpiyente*) *n*
ahedres *n* chess **tablang ahedres** chessboard
ahensiya *n* agency (*tanggapan ng pamahalaan syn.*)
ahente *n* agent; one doing business for a company
ahit shave **ahitin; magahit** shaving **labaha; ahitin; pang-ahit** shaver **napakalapit na pangyayari** that was a close shave
akala idea; belief; presumption; assumption; surmise (*paniniwaka; palagay; sapantaha syn.*) **Akala ko ba, umalis na si Mario**. I thought (mistakenly) Mario had left. (How come he's still here?)
alaaga memory **alalahanin** remind **alalahanin; isaulo; naaala** remember **untag** to remind some body **Inaalala ng mga Pilipino ang mga yumaong mahal sa buhay sa buwan ng Nobyembre**. The Filipinos remember their deceased loved ones in the month of November.
alabaster alabaster; a hard semi-translucent type of calcite, occasionally with banding *n*
alaga care **ingat** take care
alagad *n* disciple; follower
alagang hayob pet; animal kept at home *n*
alagaw native plant said to have medicinal properties *n*
alahas *n* adornment; jewel; gem
alak *n* liquor; alcohol (*pampainit syn.*) **asngaw** reek of alcohol **boratso; lango; lasing** drunk **laguhin** get drunk **siya ay lasing** he is drunk **lasenggero** alcoholic
alak alan *n* hollow of the knee
alakdan scorpion; a arachnid with poisonous stinger *n*
alalat worried **nagaalala ako sayo**. I be worried about you. **Wag kang magalat**. Don't worry.
alam know (knew, known) *used to*

alamang

refer to things or ideas **Alam**

kong babalik si Mario. I know

that Mario will come back. **alam**

mo ang pranses do you know

french **alam mo itong lugar**

know one's way around **alam mo**

lahat know all about it **kilala mo**

siya do you know him **alam ko**

... I know ... **hindi ko alam.** I

don't know.

alamang *n* species of very small shrimp

alamat *n* myth; legend a story that has been passed down for generations, especially one that is presented as history but is unlikely to be true **maalamat** legendary (*kuwentong bayan*; *alamat ng bayan syn.*)

alambre *n* cable; wire (*kawad syn.*)

alangaang stratospheric space (*pawirir; kalawakan syn.*) *n*

alang-alang respect; regard; esteem; consideration **alang-alang sa** for the sake of **alang-alang sa bata'** for the sake of the child **alang-alang kay Mario** for Mario sake **alang-alang sa iyo** for your sake

alanganin bisexuell (*may hilig sa babae at lalaki*) *adj.*

alarma alarm **alisto** alarming **ta-ong matakutin** alarmist

ala o'clock **alas-dos** two o'clock **nang ala una** at one o'clock **nang mga ala una** at around one o'clock **nang pasado ala una** after one o'clock **mula' ala una** from one o'clock **hanggang alas nuwebe** until 9 o'clock **bukas ng ala una ng hapon** tomorrow at one o'clock in the afternoon

Alas kwatro na. It's four o'clock.

alas *n* ace in playing cards **malapit na malapit** within an ace **may-roon akong alas** have a card up one's sleeve

alat salty **asin** salt **alatan** to make salty **maalat** salty **Pakiabot ng asin.** Please, give me the salt. **ang**

asin sa sabaw the salt in the soup

alay offer; present **alayan** offering

alkalde *n* mayor (*puno ng bayan*)

alkansya *n* piggy bank; a child's savings bank, especially one in the shape of a pig

alkantarilya sewer an underground conduit for carrying off drainage water and waste matter *n*

alkawete *n* pimp; somebody, usually a man, who finds customers for a prostitute in return for a portion of the prostitute's earnings (*bugaw; tulat syn.*)

alkemy *n* alchemy; an early, unscientific form of chemistry

alkila *n* rent; hire

ale madam or ma'am when respectfully addressing a woman who is a stranger to the speaker

alegorya *n* allegory (*mga kuwentong may lakip na aral; talinghaga at simbolismo*) symbolic work

alerdyi *n* allergy; hypersensitivity to a substance

alhebra *n* algebra; the branch of mathematics in which symbols, usually letters of the alphabet, represent unknown numbers

alibadbad, nausea (*alimbukay syn.*) sickness of stomach *n*

alikabok dust; small dry particles **malikabok; magabok** dusty *n*

alila *n* servant **maglingkod** serve

alimango *n* species of a black crab

alimbukay the swell of the waves of the sea *n*

alimpungat the state of being half-awake and half-asleep after having slept *adj.*

alin which, used in asking questions

Alin ang punong-lungsód ng Estados Unidos - Washington, D.C. o New York? Which is the capital of the United States - Washington, D.C. or New York?

Aling palda ang gusto mo?

Which skirt do you like? **Alin sa mga iyan ang bibilhin ni Maria?** Which of those will Maria buy?

alinggasgas scandal; disgrace

alinggawgaw echo (*alinmaymay* syn.) the repetition of a sound *n*
alinlangan doubt **duda** uncertain
alinman whichever; anyone *adv.*
alinsangan muggy **banas** sultriness and oppressiveness of water and heat combined
alinsunod used with *sa* or *kay* meaning in accordance or conformity (*sang-ayon sa; batay sa; ayon sa* syn.)
alipin slave **alipinin** slavery **pag-kaalipin** enslave **parang alipin** slavish **timawa** a free man who was previously a slave
alis *n* departure; go (went, gone) leave (left, left) **Aalis ako na.** I must go now. **Umalis siya papuntang maynila kahapon ng hapon.** He left for manila yesterday afternoon. **Aalis siya sa makalawa ng umaga.** He's leaving in the morning of the day after tomorrow. **Alis diyan!** Get the fuck out of here! **Mag anong oras ang alis ninyo?** What time are we leaving?
alisaga lazy; not wanting to work **Ikaw ay alisaga.** You are lazy.
alit *n* quarrel; discord; a conflict
alitan tiff; a minor quarrel *n*
aliw comfort; consolation (*kasiyahan*) **isang mahinang kasiyahan** cold comfort
aliwan amusement; entertainment
Allah bathala o diyos ng mga muslim
alimendra *n* almond; an edible, oval-shaped, brown-skinned nut
almeres mortar; bowl for grinding (*dikdikkan; mortero; ligisan; lusong; bayuhan* syn.)
almirante *n* admiral; a commander of a fleet (*laksamana* syn.)
almuranas *n* hemorrhoids; painful varicose veins in the canal of the anus
almusal *n* breakfast (*agahan* syn.) **Nakakain ka na ba ng almusal?** Do you had breakfast?
alok offer; the amount offered by a buyer *n*

alog jolt; jerk; shake (*kalog; uga* syn.)
alpombra rug; carpet **tago sa ilalim ng alpombra** sweep s. th. under the carpet *n*
alon wave; surge **alon alon** wavy **bumubulang alon** whitecap **daluoyong** a large wave **alun-alon; mumunting alon** a small wave
alondra lark [*lɔ:k*] *n* a small songbird with brownish feathers, noted for its song
alpabeto alphabet (*abakada* syn.)
alta preson *n* high blood pressure
alternatibo *adj.* alternative (*pipili-an*) s.thing different from, and able to serve as a substitute for, s.thing else
alulod rain gutter (*paagusan; salulo* syn.) a gutter on a building
alulong *n* distant barking of dogs
alulos *n* the current of a river or stream (*agos* syn.)
aluminyo *n* aluminium; a silvery white, light metallic element that is ductile, malleable, and resistant to corrosion. Source: bauxite. Use: lightweight construction, corrosion resistant materials. Symbol Al
alwagi carpenter (*karpintero* syn.)
alyansa alliance (*kampihan* syn.)
alyas alias; an assumed name; *Ba-latkayong ngalan.*
am *n* broth made from boiled rice
ama *n* father (*tatang; tatay; itay*)
amag *n* mildew; fungal disease of plants (*tagulamin* syn.)
amagin moldy; stale and unpleasant from old age, neglect, or fungal growth *adj.*
amain *n* uncle (*tiyo; tio* syn.)
amarilyo yellow (*dilaw* syn.) *adj.*
amatyur amateur (*baguhan; bagito* syn.) *gumawa o sumangkot nang hindi seroso; taong maa-lam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni*
ambisyon ambition; aspiration (*adhika; lunggati* syn.) *n*
ambon *n* drizzle; shower; dribble

ambos

ambos *adj.* both; both together in sharing something (*kayung dalawa*)

ambulansya ambulance **tawagan ang ambulansya** call the ambulance

ambuso ambuse; the physical, psychological, or sexual maltreatment of a person or animal

amerikana *n* coat (*kapote syn.*) an item of clothing with long sleeves that is usually at least knee-length

amihan *n* a cool northeast wind

amil mumble; murmur (*ungol syn.*)

amiliyar land tax (*buwis ng lupa*)

amin our; ours *excluding person* pronoun **namin** pronoun after noun **aming sasakyan, sasakyan namin** our car **aming bahay, bahay namin** our house *sing.* **aming mga sasakyan, mga sasakyan namin** our cars **aming mga bahay, mga bahay namin** our houses *pl.* **sa amin** to us, at our place **Kumain sa amin si Mario.** Mario ate at our place.

aminin own; property

amistad amity; friendship (*pagka-kaibigan syn. Mabuting pagsasamahan; pagkakasundo; friendliness and peaceful relations*)

amnesia amnesia **paglimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak** loss of memory caused by injury to the brain

amnestiya amnesty **Ganap na pagpapatawad sa mga nagkasala laban sa pamahalaan.** a general pardon for an offense against the government

amo boss; chef; employer (*lider; puno; tsep; hepe syn.*) **Mabait na amo.** A kind master.

amok amok (*huramentado syn.*) in or into a confused or disorganized state

amoy smell (smelt, smelled) sniff; snuffle **mabangong amoy** it smells good **Paano amoyin?** How smells it? **pangamoy** sense of smell

ampun adopt **ampunan** orphanage **amunisyon** kagamitang-digma *syn.* ammunition

anak child; son or daughter **anak na babae** daughter **anak na hari** prince **anak na lalaki** son **putang ina mo** son of a bitch *tb.* **anak araw** albino

analysta analyst **analisahin** analyze **analisisa** analysis

anabolika anabolic steroid; a synthetic steroid hormone. Use: to increase muscle mass and strength

anarkiya the absence of a system of government and law

anas whisper (*bulon; bumulong syn.*) breathe words voicelessly

anatomiya anatomy; the structure of an animal or plant

anay termite; a white ant

andap smoulder; to burn slowly and gently

anden platform; (*plataforma syn.*) flat raised structure

anekdota anecdote; a short account of some interesting incident or event

anemya anemia **Kakulangan sa dugo** lack of blood

anemonya anemone

ang the definite article **artikulo ang aso** the dog

anghangan hot smelling or tasting strongly of spices (*maanghang*)

anghel angel; cherub **Parang anghel. Mukhang anghel.** angelic **anghel na tagatanod** angel guardian

angkan posterity; all future generations (*inapo; kaapu-apuhan*)

angkla anchor; device to hold ship in place (*angkora; sinipete syn.*)

anibersaryo anniversary; annual observation of past event

anino shadow; image or reflection as in a mirror (*sombra syn.*)

anit scalp; the skin on the top and back of the head

ano what **Anong pangalan mo?**

What is your name? **Anong matutulog ko sayo?** What can

I do for you? **Ano ang ginagawa nila?** What are they doing? **Ano ang kumagát sa kaniya?** What bit him? **Anong oras darating si Luisa?** What time will Luisa arrive? **Anu-anong klaseng inu-mín ang pipiliin ninyo?** What kind of drink will you guys choose?

anomalya anomalous; anomaly

anong which **anong panahon** weather forecast **Aling palda ang gusto mo?** Which skirt do you like?

antala stranded; stranded without any means of getting home

antartika antarctic (*polong timog*) uninhabited continent surrounding the South Pole, Area: 14,000,000 sq km /5,400,000 sq

antas circumference (*abot syn.*) distance around something

ante chamois; an agile goat antelope

antena *n* thin sensor on organism's head; device for sending and receiving radio waves (*eryal syn.*)

antibiyotiko *n* antibiotic a naturally produced substance that kills or inactivates bacteria, but has no effect against viruses, used as a medication

antigo antique; not modern *adj.*

anting anting *n* talisman; charm (*agimat syn.*)

antipara *n* sunglasses, dark glasses

antipatya antipathy; dislike

antiseptiko antiseptic; reducing or preventing infection especially by the elimination or reduction of the growth of microorganisms that cause disease or decay

antisipo *n* advance (*adelanto syn.*) a sum of money paid before it is due

antok tired; sleepy (*pagod; paga; pagaantok syn.*) *adj.*

antolohiya anthology, a book that consists of essays, stories, or poems by different writers *n*

antropolohiya *n* Anthropology die; the study of humankind in all its aspects, especially human culture

or human development
anunsyo advertisement; announcement public notice (*magpababala*)

anyo form; shape (*porma; hugis*)

aparatos apparatus; tackle; gear

apaw overflow; a flowing over

apdo bile; a yellowish green fluid produced in the liver, stored in the gallbladder, and passed through ducts to the small intestine, where it plays an essential role in emulsifying fats **bato ng apdo** gallstone; a small hard mass that forms in the gallbladder

apendiks appendix; outgrowth of the large intestine **apendisitis**

appendicitis; inflammation of the appendix **Mga dahong dagdag sa isang aklat.** an addition to

apektado affect; influence somebody or something

ape oppress **apehin** aggrieved

aplaya beach (*baybay-dagat; dalampasigan syn.*) **Pupunta tayo sa aplaya.** Let's go at the beach.

apilido surname; last name; family name **apelyido ng pagkadalaga** maiden name

apiyo celery the long crisp flattish leaf stalks of a cultivated plant [*Apium graveolens*]

aplikante applicant (*Ang humihiling. Ang may kahilingan.*)

apo grandchild; child's child

apog calcium oxide, a white crystalline powder. Use: manufacture of steel and glass, refining of aluminum, copper, and zinc, treatment of sewage. Formula: CaO

apokalpsis apocalypse; revelation, (*pahayag rebelasyon ukol sa ka-Taklismong magaganap at ang paghahari ng kabutihan sa kasa-maan*)

apopleksya apoplexy; stroke caused by brain hemorrhage *n*

apoy flame; fire; blaze; burn **apoy namarami** it burns well **Ang kandila ay mayroon pa ng apoy?** Is the candle still burning?

aprikot apricot; a small round fruit

apritada

with a soft furry yellowish orange skin and a single pit [Prunus armeniaca] *n*

apritada pork and chicken stewed in a tomato sauce *n*

apyan opium; a brownish gummy extract from the unripe seed pods of the opium poppy that contains several highly addictive narcotic alkaloid substances such as morphine and codeine (*opyum*; *opyo*)

arabya arabia (*mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ilan sa mga saudi arabiya, ehipto, moroko*)
arabo arab

aral learn, study **aralin** instruction
Ako ay nag-aaral nang ingles I study english. **Nag-aaral ako ngayon.** I am studying at the moment. **Nag-aaral tayo ng Tagalog ngayon.** We are studying Tagalog at this moment. **Nag-aaral siya Mag-aaral ako mamaya.** I'm going to study later. **Mag-aaral ako sa unibersidad sa 2013.** I'm going to study at the university in 2013.

aranya chandelier; a hanging light with branches

araro arable; plow; plough

araw ¹ sun; solar ... **orasan ng araw** sundial **silahis ng araw** sunbeam **sunog ng araw** sunburn **mirasol** sunflower **paglubog ng araw** sundown **liwanag** sunlight **bukangli-wayway** sunrise **takip-silim** sunset **antipara** sunglasses

araw ² day **araw araw** daily; every day **ngayon** today **kahapon** yesterday **kamakalawa** day before yesterday **sa makalawa** day after tomorrow **nanaginip** day dreamer **Pumapasok siya sa unibersidad araw-araw.** He goes to the university everyday. **Mag-uusap kami sa makalawa ng tanghali.** We're going to talk at noon of the day after tomorrow. **Magsisine kami sa makalawa ng hapon.** We're watching a movie in the

afternoon of the day after tomorrow. **anong ginagawa araw-araw** the daily grind **araw-gabi** day and night

araw ngikagitingan Maundy Thursday; a Christian holy day marking the Last Supper. Thursday before Easter Day

Araw ng mga Pusong Valentine's Day **Pebrero ang Araw ng mga Pusong.** Valentine's Day is in February.

araw ng pag-akyat Ascension Day celebration of Jesus Christ's ascent, Thursday, forty days after Easter Day

Aray! Ouch!

arbularo quack (doctor) somebody who falsely claims to have medical or other skills or qualifications

ardilya squirrel (small bushytailed rodent)

arenata arena; an indoor or outdoor area surrounded by seating for spectators

arestado arrest; imprison (*dinakip*; *hinuli* syn.)

argumento argument (*katuwiran*)

ari property (*propiyedad*) **ariin** belong **may ari** owner

aristokrasya aristocracy; people of highest social class **aristokrata** aristocrat

arkanghel archangel; a chief or principal angel

arkbispo archbishop; highest-ranking bishop

arkelohiya archaeology; the scientific study of ancient cultures through the examination of their material remains such as buildings, graves, tools, and other artifacts usually dug up from the ground **arkelohista** archaeologist

arketikto architect **arkitektura** architecture; the art and science of designing and constructing buildings

arkibo archives; taguan ng mga kasulatan at katibayang nasusulat

arko ark; the large boat in which noah save himself

akorn acorn (*fruit of oak*)
armadong arms; weapon (*armas; mga sandata; kagamitang-digma*)
arogansya arrogance (*taasno syn.*)
arogante arrogant; stuck **wag kang arogante** don't be so arrogant
aroskaldo rice porridge with chicken broth and ginger
art **artgalariya** artgality (*palko tanghalan; koleksyon ng sining para itanghal*)
arte overdo; exaggerate
arterya artery (*malaking ugat syn.*)
artika artic (*polong hilaga syn.*)
artista a member of the performing arts; creator of art; artist
artitekto architect, somebody whose job is to design buildings
arthritis arthritis; a medical condition affecting a joint or joints, causing pain, swelling, and stiffness
asa hope; meaning the cause of hope **sana ay maganda** hope for the best **walang pagasa** hopeless
asad small bamboo strips woven together and place inside a cooking vessel to prevent food from sticking to the bottom
asal conduct; behavior (*ugali; kilos; modo syn. Magandang kaulayan. Tuntunin ng kagan-dahang-asal.*)
asap irritation of the eyes caused by smoke or some other vapor
asawa *n* husband; wife; spouse; partner in life **Siya ang asawa ko.** He/she is my wife/husband.
Ito ang asawa ko. Siya si Jevie. This is my wife Jevie.
asbestos *n* asbestos; sustansiyang mineral na hindi nasusunod
arsenik arsenic; a steel-gray poisonous solid element that is a brittle crystalline metalloid. Source: realgar, arsenopyrite *n*
arsoanghel *n* archangel **arsobispo** archbishop *n*
Asean Asia; the world's largest continent, Population: 4,050,000,000 Area: 44,391,000 sq km/17,139,400 sq mi

asensor *n* elevator (*elebeytor syn.*)
aseptiko aseptic; without disease-causing microorganisms *adj.*
asero steel; strong alloy of iron and carbon (*bakal syn.*) *n*
asetik ascetic; a person who practice unusual selfdenial
aseyete *n* oil (*langis syn.*)
asido *n* acid; a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7
asilo *n* shelter; asylum (*ampunan; kublihan syn.*) protection from extradition
asim sourness; having a tart taste
asin salt **alat** salty **alatan** salt **ma-alat** salty **pakiabot ng asin.** Can I get the salt, please. **asin sa sabaw** the salt in the soup
asma *n* asthma; disease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest (*hika syn.*)
asngal *n* palate; roof of the mouth (*ngalangala syn.*)
asngaw smell of liquor from the breath of one who has drunk much alcohol
asno *n* donkey (*buriko syn.*)
aso dog; cur **antok na antok** dog-tired **bahay ng aso** doghouse **mag-biro ka sa lasing wag lang sa bagong gising** let sleeping dogs lie
asog sterile, free from infective organisms (*baog syn.*) *adj.*
asoge mercury; a poisonous heavy silver-white metallic element that is liquid at room temperature *n*
asotea balcony (*balkonahe syn.*) platform on wall of building *n*
aspalto asphalt; semisolid bituminous substance *n*
asparagos asparagus; spear-shaped young plant shoots *n*
aspekto aspect; a facet, phase, or part of a whole *n*
aspik aspic; a jelly made from meat

aspirador

or fish stock *n*

aspirador *n* vacuum cleaner; an electrical appliance that cleans surfaces such by sucking dirt and other material into a bag

astetiko aesthetic; pleasing in appearance

astrolohiya astrology; the study of the positions of the Moon, Sun, and other planets in the belief that their motions affect human beings

astrolohista astrologer *n*

astronomiya *n* astronomy; the scientific study of the universe, especially of the motions, positions, sizes, composition, and behavior of astronomical objects. **astro-nomhista** *n* astronomer

asubre sulphur; a nonmetallic yellow element that occurs alone in nature or combined in sulfide and sulfate minerals. Use: manufacture of sulfuric acid, matches, fungicides, and gunpowder. Symbol S

asugon barracuda; a predatory sea fish with a long body and protruding jaws and teeth *n*

asukal *n* sugar **tamis** sweet *adj.*

asul blue; azure (*bughaw syn.*) *adj.*

asunto lawsuit; court case **kaso;** **usapin** a case in court *n*

aswang in folklore; an evil creature supposed to be able to assume different forms and to harass people at night, esp. pregnant women *n*

Asyan Asia; the world's largest continent, bordered by the Ural and Caucasus mountains and the Arctic, Pacific, and Indian oceans. Population: 4,000,000,000 Area: 44,391,000 sq km/17,139,400 sq mi

at and conjunction **ikaw at ako** you and me

ata our; ours *pron.* indicates that something belongs to or is associated with the speaker

atake attack **sumpong** an attack of sickness

atang-atang *n* scorpion; arachnid

with poisonous stinger

atas injunction; order; command

ataul coffin; casket; box for corpse

atay liver; organ in vertebrates that secretes bile, stores and filters blood

ate title for elder sister

ateista atheist; taong walang pananalig sa diyos; Taong sumasamba sa giyusdiyusan.

atik attic (*kuwartong nasa pagitan ng kisame at bubugan*)

atin our; ours; of us

atip roofing made of grass or palm leaves

atlas atlas; book of maps (*mapa nang mundo; patag na larawan ng mundo*)

atlantiko atlantic; the world's second largest ocean, which separates Europe and Africa from North and South America. Area:

82,400,000 sq km/31,800,000 sq

atleta athlete **atletiko** athletic

ating ating amulet; fetish (*agimat*)

atinsyon attention (*pansin syn.*)

atmosfera atmosphere; the air that surrounds the earth (*alanganang, papawirin; himpapawid syn.*)

atomika atomic; based on nuclear energy

atomo atom; the smallest portion into which an element can be divided and still retain its properties, made up of a dense, positively charged nucleus surrounded by a system of electrons. **atomik-bomba** a-bomb **atomik na baril** nuke

atorni lawyer; avokado (*abokado*)

atoridad authority; authorization

atraksyon attraction (*bighani; akit*)

atrasado behind; late; delinquent

atraso lateness; late delinquent **atsara** pickled papaya strips similar to sauerkraut, a frequent accompaniment to fried dishes like "tapapa" or "daing" **atsarang karne ng baka** corned beef

awa mercy; pardon; compassion; pity **awang awa'** feeling great pity

awang rift; space between; gap
away scrap; quarrel; dispute
awit anthem; song of allegiance
awtista autistic, showing evidence of autism, e.g. failure to use language and perceive surroundings in the expected way
awditsyon audition; test performance by candidate
awstraliya Australia; the world's smallest continent, situated between the Pacific and Indian oceans. Population: 20,000,000 Area: 7,614,500 sq km/2,939,974
awtonomya autonomy; political independence and selfgovernment
awtopsya autopsy; the medical examination of a dead body in order to establish the cause and circumstances of death
awtor author; writer (*mayakda*)
awtoridad authority; an official body that is set up by a government to administer an area of activity
ay am; be; is; are; inversion marker 'y after vowels
aya pleasant; invitation (*yaya syn.*)
ayan there is/are (near you) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*hayan syn.*)

B

Ba! shortened form of *aba!* expressing disgust or surprise
ba used as an optional question marker *Kumain ka na (ba)?* Have you eaten yet? *Kailan (ba) ang birthday mo?* When is your birthday?
baak slit; halved used esp. to bamboos and coconuts
baba ¹ chin; the part of the face below the lips
baba ² down; used to indicate movement or position toward a lower level or the ground *huwag lang mag-alala dadating din tayo yan* chin up *angagalumbaba*

Ayan! There! There it is!
ayaw dislike; loathe; don't like/want, wouldn't like/want *Ayaw ko sayo.* I don't like you. *Ayaw ni Mario ang kotse.* Mario doesn't like/want the car.
ayaw na ayaw really don't like/want etc.
ayawin quitter; somebody who gives up
ayoko I don't like
Ayoko nga! I don't like/want it! I don't like/want to! I'm not interested! No way!
ayon accede; agreeable; in conformity
ayos order; arrangement; the making of such preparations *ayos lang* fine *Ayos lang ako.* I'm fine. *Ayos pala 'to a.* Wow, this is cool.
ayosin ¹ fix; arrange *Kong maaayos mo ba?* Can you fix it? *Hindi ko maayos ito.* I can't fix it.
ayosin ² set (sett, set) *ayosin mo na ang lamesa* set the table *ayosin mo ang relo* set the watch
ayun there is/are (far from you and me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*hayun syn.*) **Ayun o!** There it is! Look!

holding the chin in the hand with the elbow on a table because of sad mood

babad marinate (*binabad; ibinabad syn. tinimplang sarisaring rekado suka, toyo, sili, bawang*)

babae female; woman **panbabae** feminine **pambabae** for female **matandang babaing pangit at nakatatakot** a ugly old woman **masamang babae** a bad woman

babaeng aso bitch; female dog
babala alarm; a warning of danger
taong matakutin alarmist **alisto** alarming

babalatan peel, to cut away or pull

babalik

off the skin or outer layer of something **balat** skin

babalik back; in reverse direction

babalot pack **balotin ang mga**

gamit pack up your belongings

babon baboon; large monkey

baboy pig; pork; sau; hog **baboy-**

ramo wild boar; a mountain pig

badminton badminton; game with net and rackets

baga lung; a glowing or live coal

bagabag dismay; discourage somebody

bagahe *n* luggage, baggage **Maaari ko bang ilagay ang bagahe ko dito?** Can I put my luggage here?

bagal slowness in action or doing

bagang molar; a tooth with a broad surface for grinding

bagay material; item; object; matter **batayan** cause **sigurado** a matter of course **anong nangyari sayo** what is the matter with you **totoo** a matter of fact **tuloy sa oras** a matter of time **walang anuman** it doesn't matter

bagin mist; fog; clouds (*ulap syn.*)

bagito amateur; a person who does something rather poorly not skillfully

bago fore; new; fresh; recent; done or made not long ago **bagong dating** newcomer **bagong pang-anak** newborn **bagong taon** new year **Maligayang bagong taon!** Happy new Year! **Maingay ang bagong taon sa Pilipinas.** The New Year celebration is noisy in the Philippines. **Anong bago?** What's new? **Walang bago.** Nothing new. **balita** news **bago sila mag-aral** before they study **bago mag-ala-una** before one o'clock **bago maging presidente si Mandela** before Mandela becomes president

bagong tipan New Testament

bagoong small fish shrimps or prawns that have been soured

baguhan novice; tyro; amateur; beginner; newcomer; greenhorn

baguhin modification; a slight change or alteration made to improve something

bagwis wing; bird's limb for flying

bagyo taifun; hurricane; tempest

Maraming dumaratang na bagyo sa Pilipinas sa buwan ng Oktubre. Many typhoons hit the Philippines in the month of October.

baha flood; delude **Bumabaha sa amin tuwing tag-ulan.** Our town gets flooded during the rainy season. (*apaw syn.*)

bahaghari rainbow (*balangaw syn.*)

bahagi apportion; part; portion

bahagya bargain; slightly; a little

bahay home; house **isipin mong**

bahay mo ito make yourself at home es **gawang sarili** home-made **ako ay nalulugkot ako** be homesick **ang aking bahay ito** this is my home **bahay ng aso** kennel; doghouse **bahay ng**

bata uterus; womp **bahay ng boboyog** beehive **bahay ng ibon** aviary **bahay ng puta** brothel

gamit na pansarili home consumption **karununganang pantahanan** home economics **sariling bayan** homeland **walang bahay** homeless **pantahanan** homely **yaring-sarili** homemade **sabik sa pag-uwi** homesick **homisted** homestead **pauwi** homeward **araling-bahay** homework **Ito ang aking bahay.** This is my home. **Uuwi kami sa Pilipinas sa Disyembre.** We're going home to the Philippines in December.

bahing sneeze, an act or sound of sneezing **sipon** cold

baho stink (stank, stunk) tang; foul; a bad odor or smell **kagulatang; tumuksok** kick up a stink

bahog broth mixed with rice

baiki mumps; a contagious disease marked by swelling of the face and neck

bait kindness (*kabaitan; kabutihang -loob; kagandahang-loob syn.*)

baka ¹ cow; large female quadrup-

ed **unga; ungal** moo; make noise like a cow **maliit na bayan** cow town **kapong baka** ox, bullock **baka** ² maybe; perhaps; might; I thing so; expresses uncertainty **Baka basaginnng bata ang plo-rera**. Perhaps the child break the vase. **Huwag kang tumakbo nang mabilis at baka ka mada-pa**. Don't run so fast, you could fall. **Baka mag-aral sila**. They might study. **Baka mahulog sila**. I'm afraid they might fall. **bakal** metal; iron **paghindi mo ginawa ngayon huli na ang la-hat** strike while the iron is hot **Mababang uri ng bakal na ka-halo ng mataas na uri**. alloy **bakalaw** cod; a saltwater fish that has three dorsal fins and slender feelers **bakante** vacant; available **Ikaw ba ay may bakante kayong ku-warto?** Do you have any vacancies? **Mayroon ba kayong baka-teng kuwarto?** Do you have an available room? **bakas** vestige; partnership in gambling or business **baka sakali** there's a chance that, perhaps **Baka sakaling mag-aral sila**. There's a chance that they might study. **bakasyon** journey; vacation; holiday **Magbibiyahe ako sa Mindoro sa isang taon**. I will go to Mindoro next year. **Magbabakasyon kami sa Boracay sa isang linggo**. We are spending our break in Boracay next week. **Magbabakasyon kami sa Boracay sa isang linggo**. We are spending our break in Boracay next week. **Magbabakasyon kami sa Mindoro sa tag-araw**. We are going to spend our vacation in Mindoro in the summer. **bakit** why **Bakit ka umiiyak?** Why you are crying **Bakit hindi?** Why not? **Bakit nasa Maynila sila?** Why are they in Manila? **Bakit ba sila kumakanta ng Boom Tarat**

Tarat? Why are they singing Boom Tarat Tarat? **bakla** an effeminate or homosexual man **bakod na halaman** hedge; halamang bakod; a close-set row of bushes **bakterya** bacteria; microorganism without distinct nuclei or organized cell structures **bakulaw** ape; large longhaired ape **bakuna** inoculation; vaccine **mag-bigay ng kabal** vaccinate, to with a vaccine to produce immunity **bakyom** vacuum (*kawalan syn.*) a space completely empty of matter but not achievable in practice on Earth **bala** bullet; slug (*punglo syn.*) **balaan** caution; a warning **balae** a parent of one's son in law or daughter in law **balagat** collar-bone; the bone at front of human shoulder **balahibo** pelt; fur; hide; fine hair of the body **balaho** bog; swamp; muddy place **balahura** coral; a marine organism that lives in colonies and has an external skeleton **balaid** piles; hemorrhoids (*almor-nas syn.*) painful varicose veins in the canal of the anus **balak** scheme; plan; arrangement **balakang** haunch; hip, the area on each side of the body between the waist and the thigh **balakid** obstacle (*hadlang; sagabal*) **balakobak** dandruff (*kaspa syn. scales of dead skin on the scalp*) **balang** locust; grasshopper, a slender plant-eating flying and jumping insect **balanse** scale; balance for weighting, balance **balanse ng mga pagbabayad** balance of payments **balanse ng kalakalan** balance of trade **balaong** large bamboo basket **balantok** arch; arko *syn.* a curved structure that forms the upper

balantukan

edge of an open space
balantukan a wound that appears healed on the surface but still suppurates beneath
balaraw dagger; a weapon for stabbing, with a short pointed blade (*sundang; punyal syn.*)
balarila grammar; the rules for speaking or writing a particular language, or an analysis of the rules of a particular aspect of language (*gramatika syn.*) **pam-balarila** grammatical adjective (*naaalinsunod sa balarila o gramatika*)
balat¹ paring; birthmark on the body; a lived spot on the skin; skin; hide; shell
balat² skin; the external protective membrane
balatkayo disguise; camouflage (*pagtitipon ng mga nakasuot ng balatkayo at/o maskara*)
balato a share of money given to another by one who wins in gambling; a business deal
balawis rebel **himagsik** rebellion
balbal slang; a vulgar word or expression
balbas beard; hair on a man's chin
balbon having a heavy beard
balbula valve; a device that controls the movement of liquids or gases through pipes by opening or closing ports and channels
baldado disabled; crippled, unable to perform particular activities
balde bucket; pail (*timba syn.*)
baldrian valerian; plant with medicinal root
bale so; in that way **Bale, nandon si Mary....** So, Mary was there.... **Bale tatawag ka bukas?** So you'll call tomorrow? **Hindi bale.** That's all right.
balentine valentine (*araw ng mga Puso syn.*) **Pebrero ang araw ng mga Puso.** Valentine's Day is in February.
bali break (broke, broken) fracture; breach; rupture (*putol syn.*) a

break in something
balibag slam **wag mong balibag ang pinto** don't slam the door
balido valid; usable or acceptable until a fixed expiration date or under specific conditions of use
balik retreat; back **ibalik mo sa akin** give it back to me **bumalik ka** keep back
balikat shoulder; place where the arm attaches to the trunk
balikda turn **balikda kanan / kaliwa** turn left/right
baling detour like; a deviation from a shorter, more direct route
balingkinitan skinny; thin, especially in an unappealing or unhealthy way
balingoyngoy nosebleed, a flow of blood from the nose
balingusan the top-part of the nose
balingusngos characterized by anger and unpleasantness toward other people; bad-tempered
balinsong pocketknife; small knife with blades in handle
balintong somersault, an acrobatic movement in which the body is rolled over, feet over head
balisa qualm; agitate; frantic (*ligalig syn.*) **balisang** frantic; disquietude (*tigatig syn.*)
balisawsaw strangury; a slow and painful discharge of urine
balita news **balitaan** keep in touch **Anong bago?** What's new? **Walang bago.** Nothing new.
balitaw love song (*kundiman syn.*)
baliw crazy; insane; demended (*ulol; luko syn.*) **ikaw ay baliw** you are crazy **Ako ay baliw sayo.** I'm crazy about you. **pinapagalit mo ako** drive someone mad
balkonahe balcony, a platform on wall of a building, (*asoseta syn.*)
balo widow or widower **Siya ay balo.** She/ he is a widow
balon water well; an open well
balota ballot (*botohan sa pamamagitan ng balota*)
balsa raft; logs or boards fastened

bansang papaunlad

together to make a floating platform

balsamo balsam; balsame pampaginhaw ng kalamnan o kalooban

balustrada balustrade, a decorative railing with its balusters

balut ¹ wrap; wrapper; a covering

balut ² a boiled pre-hatched poultry egg, duck or chicken. These fertilized eggs are allowed to develop until the embryo reaches a predetermined size and are then boiled.

balutan bale; encrust; bundle

balyena whale (*dambuhala syn.*)

balyo value **halaga** having value

bambang canal **alulod** sewer drain (*malalim na kanal o tubig-daluyan na nabuo ng malakas na bagsak ng ulan*)

bami flour noodles cooked with small pieces of meat or prawns

bampira vampire (*impaktong sumisipsip ng dugo; taong nananamanta sa kapwa na tila linta*)

bamsak suck one's thumb

bana husband; life partner (*asawa; esposo syn.*)

banade bandage; cloth strip for covering injury

banak mullet; kind of edible fish

banal pious; devout; virtuous; holy; belonging to god (*santo syn.*)

banana kue a whole banana or plantain skewered on a short thin bamboo stick, rolled in brown sugar, and fried.

banat taut; a pull in order to stretch something

bandila standard flag (*watawat syn.*)

banda band; a group of musicians playing various instruments together

bandalisimo vandalism; destructive action

bandana kerchief; a large decorated or figured handkerchief

bandido thug; bandit; gangster (*tulisan; manloloob; manghaharang*)

banga ¹ impact **banggaan** collision; colide; crash

banga ² a native earthen jar with a

narrow mouth for holding water

angan barn; granary (*kamalig*)

angaw blowbootie; blowfly; botfly

angga impact; collision (*bunggo*)

anggit mention a short statement

angin ¹ ravine; a deep narrow valley, especially one formed by running water

angin ² precipice; abyss; ravine

angis truculence; ferocity; fierceness; wildness; savageness; cruelty (*bagsik; tapang syn.*)

angka a native boat or canoe both small and large with or without a sail

angkarote bankrupt; judged legally to be unable to pay off personal debts (*dukhang-dukha; lugi*)

angkay corpse; a dead body, especially one that is to be dissected

angkete banquet; an elaborate or lavish meal of many courses

angkito stool [stu:l] a simple seat with three or four legs and no back or armrests

angko ¹ bench; long backless seat (*salompuwed syn.*)

angko ² bank; business offering financial services

ango aroma; fragrance **mabango** aromatic **Masarap na bango**. It smells aromatic.

angungot nightmare; bad dream

anik silt; a fine-grained sediment, especially of mud or clay particles at the bottom of a river or lake

anlag squint; a cross-eyed appearance

anoy eagle (*agila syn.*)

ansa country; land; nation

bansang arabe mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ila sa mga saudi arabiya, ehipto, moroko

bansang maunlad mga industrialisadong bansa tulad Japan; Germany; United states

bansang papaunlad bansang dati ay nasa ilalim ng pamamahala ng maunlad na bansa tulad ng pilipin

bansang sosyalista

nas

bansang sosyalista ang mga bansang naniniwala sa simulain ng sosyalismo kung saan ang lahat ng pangunahing industriyal komunikasyon at paaralan ay pangangasiwa ng pamahalaan.

banta threat (*pananakot syn.*)

bantas punctuation mark; a symbol that is used to organize and clarify the meaning of writing **magbantas** punctuate; to put punctuation marks in written work

bantay guard; seashore **bantayan** to watch; to keep a eye on

bantayog monument (*monumento*)

bantilan wharf; pier; dock (*daungan; pantalan syn.*)

bantog illustrious; famous; very well known; distinguished (*pamos*)

bantuan adulterate; make something impure

bantulot unwilling; hesitant

banyadero swimming pool

banyaga foreigner; alien (*dayuhan; estranghero syn.*)

banyas a large boa constrictor

banyero washbasin; washbowl

banyo bathroom restroom; loo; comfortroom; toilet **Saan ang banyo?** Where is the bathroom?

bao¹ dress **suot** dressing **mananahi** dressmaker **pustoryoso** dressy **mag-usap nang seryoso** get dressed

bao² coconut shell without husk or meat

baog barren; sterile; unproductive

bapor steamship; ship; boat vessel

baptismo baptism **binyagan** baptismal ceremony

bara bar; rod; beam; blockade

baraha card **mayroon akong alas** have a card up one's sleeve

barak barrack; pallid; pale

baraka market (*palenke syn.*)

barako billy goat

barangay village; community of people

barbaro barbarian **barbero** barber

barbero barber **barberya; pagupi-**

tan barbershop

barete crowbar; a long bar of iron for lifting or prying

barikus varicose; affected with or having varicose veins

barko barge; a long narrow flat-bottomed boat used for transporting freight

baril pistol: arms; gun; weapon **barilan** shooting; fire weapon

barnis varnish; a liquid that gives a glossy appearance to wood

baro garment; fabric; textile

barometro Barometer *das sg.*

(*instrumento sa pagkuha ng panahon*)

barong a large knife with a broad blade, used by the Moro people of the Philippines

barong shirt generally worn on festive occasions

bartolina dungeon; an underground room for prisoner

barungbarong a shack; a shanty house

barya coin **kara** face or head side of coin (*sinsilyo syn.*)

basa¹ wet; dank

basa² read **Magbabasa ako ngayong gabí.** I'm going to read tonight. **Nabasa ni Mario ang sign.** Mario was able to read the sign. **basahin** to read **babasa** will read

basagulero troublemaker, somebody who constantly causes problems

basahan cloth; rag; a torn or waste piece of cloth used for cleaning *n*

basahin peruse; pore; to break

basbas consecrate; blessing

basbasan bless (blessed, blest)

basig castrated; to remove the testicles of a man or male animal, making reproduction impossible; (*kapon syn.*)

basin chamber pot

baso drinking glass; tumbler

Basta! That's that!

baston cane; walking stick (*tukod*)

bastardo bastard; an offensive term for somebody born to un-

married parents
bastos rude; impolite; ungracious
bastos na tao boor **Bastos!** Cheeky!
basura *n* garbage; waste; rubbish; trash; refuse; litter **basurahan** *n* trashcan **basurero** garbage collector *n*
bata young; youth; child; juvenile; kid; infant (*anak syn.*)
batalya battle; combat (*giyera; labanan syn.*)
batang babae girl; lass; daughter
batang bata small child, toddler; batang nagsisimulang lumakad
batang gusgusin street-kids
batang lalaki boy; son
batang tupad lamb, young sheep
batarya battery; a number of connected electric cells that produce a direct current
batayan base according; subject to
batak pull towards oneself
batas law; statue; measure **batas militariya** batas na gina-gamit ng isang bansa o lugar para sa panahon ng kaguluhan, mga sundalo ng bansa ang ginagamit upang makontrol ang lumilikha ng kaguluhan at mapangalagaan ang kapanatagan ng nakararami
batay based on; by; according to
batayan base (*saligan syn.*) main supporting element; fundamental principle
Bathala god **ang lumalang** creator **Diyos ko po!** Oh my god! (*panginoon; diyos syn.*)
batel small sailing boat (*paraw*)
bati greeting **batian** reciprocal greetings; congratulation
batikos invective; severe criticism
batis spring (*bukal; sibul; balong syn.*) brook (*sapa; ilug-ilugan*)
bato stone; rock; kidney **kabatuan** stony, rocky place; stone pit
bato ng apdo gallstone; a small hard mass that forms in the gall-bladder
batog shelled and boiled corn to which grated coconut and salt are added

batok nape; neck; part between head and body
batubalani magnet; lodestone
batu-bato pigeon (*kalapati syn.*) heavy-bodied bird with cooing call
batugan lazy; slothful (*tamad syn.*)
batuktok woodpecker; a bird with a hard beak for hammering into wood to extract insects
batuta truncheon; a short stick used as a weapon (*pambugbog syn.*)
bawal beware; caution; illicit; ban; prohibition **mag-ingat sa aso** beware of the dog
bawalan forbid (forbidden)
bawang garlic; bulb with strong odor
bawas rebate; discount; reduction; ease **pawiin** to be free from pain
bawasan abridge; depreciate; to reduce; to decrease; to make less
bawat each; every **Pumupunta siya sa Maynila bawat buwan.** He goes to Manila each month.
bawa't babae every woman **bawa't isa sa mga babae** each of the women **bawa't isa sa kanila** each of them **bawa't isa sa mga ito** each of these
bayabas guava tree and its fruits
bayad pay **Anong babayaran ko diyan?** What I have to pay for it?
bayat ka sa account ko pay into my account **Bayad po!** Check the bill, please!
bayag testicle; balls; the male gonad or sperm-producing gland
testis usually with its surrounding membranes, particularly in humans or other higher vertebrates
bayan town; urban; city
bayani hero **kabayanihan** heroic
May kanya-kanyang bayani ang bawat panahon. Every generation has its heroes.
bayaw brother in law
bayawak iguana; a large lizard
baybay dagat beach (*laplaya syn.*)
baybayin shore; coast; seacoast; seashore; seaside (*taging-dagat*)
bayolohiya biology; the science

bayros

that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions (*haynayan syn.*)

bayros virus; a submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell. (*haykap syn.*)

baywang waist, body area between ribs and hips

behuko rattan (*yantok; uway*)

bena vein (*ugat syn.*) a blood vessel that carries blood to the heart

benda bandage; binding, cloth strip for covering injury

bendita holy water, water that has been blessed by a priest

bendor vendor; somebody who sells something (*tindero syn.*)

bensol a colorless volatile toxic liquid with a distinctive odor. Source: petroleum

benta sale; income from sales

bentilasyon ventilation, the movement or circulation of fresh air

bentaha advantage; benefit; profit

berde green *maberde* greenish

(*lunti syn.*)

berdugo executioner, an official who carries out a sentence of death on a legally condemned person

beriberi an oriental disease caused by lack of vitamins

bertikal vertical; upright (*patayo*)

beses times; number of times *da-lawang beses* two times *tatlong beses* three times *tatlong beses sa araw* three times a day

beterinaryo veterinarian; somebody trained and qualified in the medical treatment of animals

Biba! Long live!

bibe duck; a young duck; duckling

bibig mouth; oral *tahimik ang bi-big mo* shut your mouth *nganga* act of opening the mouth *siwi* the corner of the mouth *isang subo* mouthful *ngalangala* palate; roof of the mouth

bibigay offer *ibigay mo ko* make me an offer *Bigay ba iyan ?* Is that an offer ?

bibingka a hot rice cake optionally topped with a pat of butter, slices of "kesong puti"

biblia bible; scripture; holy writ (*Banal na kasulatan. syn.*)

bigas husked rice *saing* boiling or steaming of rice *palayan* ricefield *kiskisan; bigasan* ricemill *puto* ricecake *palay* riceplant *bahog* fried rice *mumo* particles of cooked rice falling off the plate or table during a meal *tukol* overripe rice grains are still unharvested *tutong* burnt rice sticking to the bottom of a pot *bihon* ricenoodle

bigkas pronounce *bigkasin* to pronounce *Paano mo ibibigkas iyan?* How do you pronounce it?

bigay give (gave, given) a gift *ikamosta mo ko* give her my love *ipamigay* give away *ibalik* give back *soko* give off *bigayan* give and take *bigay mo ang diyaryo* give me the newspaper please *bigay pinanganak* give birth

bigayan give and take

bigla rash; abrupt; instantaneous *pabigla-bigla* impulsive

biglaan by accident; by chance; random; without pattern

biglang jerk; outright; incursion

bigote moustache; hair on upper lip (*misay syn.*)

biguin frustrate; disappointed

bigtihan gallows; gibbet; place of hanging or strangling *bigtihin* to hang or strangle someone with a rope

bigting tongs; forceps pliers

bigwas a blow with the fist *bigwasan* to give a blow with the fist *kamao* fist *suntukan* fisticuffs

biha cigarette or cigar butt

bihasa adroit; accustomed to *mag-ing bihasa sa* become accustomed to

bihira rare; infrequent; seldom

bihon white rice noodles

biik a young suckling pig

bikas figure; form; style (*anyo*)

biki mumps; an acute contagious disease, usually affecting children, that causes a fever with swelling of the salivary glands and sometimes also affects the pancreas and ovaries or testes

biko a glutinous rice sweet made with sugar, butter, and coconut milk

biktima victim **bumiktima**; **mag-samantala** victimize

bilang number; count **bilangang** to count **Ako ay nag-bibilang sa iyo**. I count at you. **naparami** counterless (*numero syn.*)

bilangguan prison; jail **bilanggo** prisoner; captive; convict

bili buy **bilhan** to buy from **bilhin** to buy **Bumili siya ng libro kahapon**. I bought a book yesterday. **Namimili ako tuwing Sabado**. I go shopping on Saturdays.

bilibid penitentiary; a prison

bilig embryo; cataract in the eyes **similya** fetus; an unborn human offspring after eight weeks of development

bilis hurry; fast; quick; swift; speed **bilisan** quicken **bilisan mo** hurry up

bilog circle; sphere; round; girth

bilyon billion **bilyonaryo** billionaire

binabae homosexual (male) sissy

binalaki homosexual (female) lesbian; mannish in sexual disposition or behavior

binalaklak hammer (*martilyo syn.*)

binabalaan warn **babala** warning

binatilyo adolescent; a youth from about 13 to 16 years of age

binatog grains of corn boiled with grated coconut and salt

bingi deaf **Bingi ka ba?** Are you deaf?

bingit brink; verge; border; frontier

binhi seed; plant part containing embryo

binibini young lady; unmarried women; maiden

binibinta lease; rent (*alkila syn.*)

bino wine; alcohol fermented from

grapes

binomba bomb attack **bombard** manganyon **bomba** bomb

binta small, fast sailboat

bintana window; glass-covered opening in building (*durungawan*)

binti leg; lower limb

binungkal fallow, to be destroyed

binyag baptism; christen **binyagan** baptismal ceremony (*babtismo*)

biograpyka biography; account of somebody's life

biolohya biology, the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions **biologist** biolohista

biro joke; lark jest; anecdote; satire; a short account of some interesting incident or event (*sisne*) **biruan** joking one another **biruin** to joke; to jest; to poke fun at **laro tayo ng biruan** play a joke on some one **nagbibiro** monkey about **Biro lang**. Just kidding.

biruin kid; child; the young one's

birus virus *mas.* submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid

bisa¹ vehemence; the power to produce a desired effect; efficacy

bisa² visa; an official endorsement in a passport authorizing the bearer to enter or leave, and travel in or through, a specific country or region

bisagra hinge; a movable joint to fasten two things

biskuwit biscuit; small round piece of bread

bisig arm [a:m] *noun* **braso syn.**

bisikleta bicycle; bike, two-wheeled vehicle moved by push pedals

bisiro calf; a young cow or bull of a domestic breed of cattle

bisita visitor; guest **bisitasyon** visitation **Bumisita ako sa lola ko noong Mayo**. I visited with my grandmother in May. **Dadalaw si Maria sa isang buwan**. Maria will be here for a visit next month.

bislad dried fish (*bitad*; *tuyo daing*)

bisperas

bisperas vigil; the eve; day or night before

bistay sieve, a utensil used to separate solids from liquids **bistain** to sift

bistek consists of thinly sliced beef marinated in soy sauce and kalamansi and then fried in a skillet that is served with onions

bistida dress; growl

bitak fissure; ensnare; a crack

bitamina vitamin; an organic substance essential in small quantities to the metabolism in most animals

bitang imputation; accusation, a claim that s.b. has done s.thing illegal or wrong

bitayin lynch; to seize somebody believed to have committed a crime and put him or her to death immediately and without trial **bi-tay** hanging

bitones button; disk for holding clothes together

bituin star; heavenly body, a gaseous mass in space that generates energy by thermonuclear reactions

bituka intestine; bowel; entrail, digestive tract **maliit na bituka** small intestine **malaking bituka** large intestine

biyahe travel; voyage; trip; cruise; tour **Nagbiyahe ako sa Mindoro noong isang taon.** I traveled in Mindoro last year. **Magbibiyahe ako sa Mindoro sa isang taon.** I will travel to Mindoro next year. **biyahero** traveller

Biyernes Friday **Luluwas ako sa Maynila sa Biyernes.** I'm going to Manila on Friday.

biyolin violin; fiddle, stringed instrument played with bow

biyuda widow (*balong babae syn.*)

biyudo widower (*balong lalaki*)

blanko blank form to be filled in

blap bluff *mas. bold* speech or manner intended to impress or deceive

blusa blouse, woman's shirt

bobo booby; somebody regarded as silly or unintelligent

bodega warehouse **bodegero** caretaker of a warehouse

bohol bohol gobble, to eat something quickly and greedily

bokabularya vocabulary; all the words used in a language as a whole (*talasalitaan talahuluganan*)

boka-inseridiyo hydrant; water source in the street

bokay-pato pliers; pincers *pl.* a hand tool with two hinged arms ending in jaws

boksan mute; making no sound

boksingero boxer; a fighter

bola ball; a playing ball **tuloy na salita** keep the ball rolling

bola-bola meatballs; ground meat in ball shape

bolante flywheel; a heavy wheel

bolbol pubic hair

bolgar vulgar; crude or obscene, particularly with regard to sex (*balbal; magaspang; kabastusan*)

bolsa stock exchange **bolsista** stockbroker; speculator; wallet; pocket

bolo a large heavy knife with a broad blade used as a weapon or as a tool for cutting through vegetation

bolol lisp; stutter, speak with hesitations and repetitions

bolt aggressive (*agresibo syn.*)

bolta volt **boltahe** voltage

boluntaryo *n* volunteer; a person who enters any service of the own will

bomba ¹ pump; device for moving liquid or gas (*poso syn.*) **bomba-hin** to pump **bombero** fireman

bomba ² bomb; explosive projectile **bombahin** to bombard **binomba** bomb attack

bombilya electric bulb

bonggalo bungalow, one-story house

bora erase; eliminate something

boratso drunk; drunken (*lasing*)

bores voice (*tinig syn.*) the sound produced by using the vocal organs

bota ballot paper **botante** voter **botasyon** vote **balota** ballot pa-

per **botohan** election
botanding whale (*dambuhala*; *tin-dayag* syn.) big ocean mammal
botanika botanical (*karunungan tungkol sa mga halaman*)
botsa tainted; meat go bad
bote bottle **Panakip ng bote.** a covering for a bootle
boto vote **botser** voucher; receipt
boya buoy; floating signal (*palutang* syn.)
brandy brandy, a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes
braso arm (*bisig* syn.) upper human limb **pangko** armful as much as one or both arms can hold
brigada brigade; a military unit consisting of two or more combat battalions
Brindis! Cheers! (*Kampay!* syn.)
bringhe a glutinous rice dish with coconut milk and turmeric
brongkitis bronchitis; inflammation of the mucous membrane in the airways bronchial tubes of the lungs, resulting from infection or irritation and causing breathing problems and severe coughing
bronse bronze; a hard yellowish brown alloy of copper and tin, sometimes containing small amounts of other metals (*tanso* syn.)
bruha witch **bruho** a male sorcerer
bubog glass; vitreous ...
bubong roof; covering of building
bubot unripe; still green (*hilaw*)
bubuwit a species of small mouse
bubuyog bumblebee; large bee
budhi conscience; sense of right and wrong **walang budhi** unscrupulous
bugaw shooing away of fowls, insects, animals or people (*aboy*; *taboy* syn.)
bugbug clubbing or pounding; wallop, a very hard blow (*gulpi*)
bughaw blue (*asul* syn.)
bugnoy a coconut which fall down
bugtong riddle (*palaisipan* syn.) something that is puzzling or confusing; word puzzle

buhag swarm of bees
buhangin sand; a substance consisting of fine loose grains of rock or minerals **liha** sandpaper
buhat come **Buhat sa Alemanya ang kotseng ito.** This car comes from Germany.
buhatin drag; to move something, especially something that is too large, heavy, or cumbersome
buhat noon since; a grammatical word used to indicate that a situation has continued from a particular time or event in the past
buhawi tornado *mas.* (*bagyo* *sigwa* syn.)
buhay alive; life; subsist **buhay** be alive with **mabuhay ako** I'm alive **mabuhay** welcome **Ikaw ang iniisip ko bawat oras ng buhay ko.** It's you I think of each hour of my life. **Alay ko sa iyo ang bawat sandali ng buhay ko.** I offer you each moment of my life.
buhay-buhay one's daily life (*ano-ng ginagawa araw-araw*)
buhok hair **mangungupit**; **mangungulot** hairdresser **nalalaga** hairfall **lambat para sa buhok** hairnet **pang ipit** sa hairpin **making** hairsplitting **maero**; **makutiltil buhok** too fine distinctions **ma-balahibo** hairy
buhol knot; object made by tying
buhulbuhol devour (*sumila* syn.)
buhong scamp; rascal; rogue; worthless person; deceitful (*tampalasan* syn.)
buhosan v flush **buhosan mo ang kobeta** flush the toilet
bukal fountain; ornamental water feature
bukang liwayway dawn; sunrise
bukas ¹ open; unfasten; undo **bukas nang lahat na araw** open all day **sa labas** in the open air **Binuksan ni Mary ang pinto.** Mary opened the door.
bukas ² tomorrow **bukas ng umaga** tomorrow morning **sa maka-**

bukayo

lawá the day after tomorrow
magkikita tayo bukas sa uma-ga. We see us tomorrow morning.
Aalis ako bukas. I'm leaving to-morrow.

bukayo coconut caramel

bukbok woodworm, wood-boring insect

bukey nosegay; posy of flowers

bukid rural; rustic; country outside of towns and cities, linang; araruhan *syn.* **bukirin** a farm

buko young coconut; bud of flower

buko ng daliri knuckle; a joint of a finger

buko pandan sweetened grated strips of coconut with gulaman, milk, and the juice or extract from pandan leaves

bukubuko ankle; the joint connecting the foot with the leg

bukod apart; sepatate; aside; beside; segregated **bukod-tangi** unique; having no equal **bukod sa bata'** apart from the child **bukod kay Mario** apart from Mario **bukod sa iyo** apart from you **Bukod sa iba pang mga bagay** among other things

bukol dent; bump; swelling; lump

buktot perverse; depraved; wicked

bukung-bukong ankle; the joint connecting the foot with the leg

bula bubble vesicle froth; soapsuds

bulaan false; liar; one who fibs

bulador kite; toy for flying (*saranggola syn.*)

bulag blind **Bulag ka ba ?** Are you blind? as blind as a bat

Bulaga! Wow!

bulak cotton; cotton wool

bulakbol truant from school/work

bulaklak blossom; flower **Magan-da ang mga bulaklak sa tag-sibol.** The flowers are beautiful in the spring.

bulalakaw falling star (*taeng-bituin syn.*) **buntala** comet

bulalay trunk; a long muscular proboscis

bulalo kneecap; flat bone over

knee joint

bulanglang stew; simmered dish

bulaos path; a track that has been worn by the continual passage of feet

bulati tapeworm; earthworm **bulatihin** to have or suffer from intestinal worms

bulbol pibichair, pubic hair

buliga eyeball; the round mass of the eye within its bony socket

bulilit kid; the small one's; tiny

bulimiya bulimia; eating disorder: a condition in which bouts of over-eating are followed by undereating

bulkan volcano **bunganga ng bulkan** crater

bulok rot, decay (*panis syn.*) to be broken down by the action of bacteria or fungi

bulong whisper undertone; murmur breathe words voicelessly (*anas*)

bulsa pocket **bulsilyo** side pocket

bulutong measles; a contagious acute viral disease with symptoms that include a bright red rash of small spots that spread to cover the whole body

bulwagan lobby; an entrance area in a public building

bumaba fluctate; demote; alight

bumagtas intersect, missed

bumagsak collaps (*lugso gumuho; mawalan ng ulirat*) crash, fail

bumalik come back v an act of coming or going back to a place or activity, return

bumalisa diequit, anxious v

bumaltak hitch, move (something) into a different position with a jerk.

bumaon penetrate v succeed in forcing a way into or through

bumasa peruse v read (something), typically in a thorough or careful way. pag-aralang mabuti

bumasag smash v violently break (something) into pieces.

bumasak flop v fall, move, or hang in a heavy, loose, and ungainly way

bumatak haul; tug v pull or drag with effort or force.

bumelang boomerang; a flat curved piece of wood that is designed to return to the person who throws it

bumulong murmur; mumble; mutter

bumunot pluck v take hold of (something) and quickly remove it from its place; pick.

bumulabas ejaculate, eject semen during orgasm v **labas** out

bundok mountain; very high hill *n*

bunga ¹ outcome; upshot; the way that something turns out in the end

bunga ² fruit (*prutas syn.*) an edible part of a plant **mabunga** fruitful

bungang-araw prickly heat; inflammation of the skin caused by the heat

bungaw completely toothless

bungi harelip; cleft lip; divided upper lip

bungo skull, the skeletal part of the head

bundat be full (up), have had enough (to eat)

buni herpes; shingles; a viral infection causing small painful blisters and inflammation, most commonly at the junction of skin and mucous membrane in the mouth or nose or in the genitals

bunlag ruins (*ruina pinagkagibaan*)

buno wrestling; fight by gripping and pushing **mambubuno** wrestler

bunso the youngest child

buntala comet (*kometa syn.*) **bulalakaw** falling star

buntis pregnancy maternity **Buntis ako.** I am pregnant. **mag-anak** be delivered of **papagbuntisin** impregnate

buntingting wasting time by unnecessary attention to details

buntot tail **ang buntot ng aso ay kumakawag** with a wag of his tail **tago kasama ang buntot gitna nang hita** with one's tail between one's legs

buo all; enmasse; altogether; complete; entire; whole (*lahat syn.*)

buod epitome; abstract; central idea; summary of the speech

buong buhay life-long

burak morass, an area of muddy or boggy ground

buriko donkey; ass (*abariko syn.*)

buro fermentation; the breakdown of carbohydrates by microorganisms (*binuro syn.*)

burol hill **maburol** hilly

burol funeral; burial (*libing syn.*)

bus bus; coach **Umaalis ang bus oras-oras.** The bus leaves every hour. **Bakit ba ayaw mong sum-kay ng bus?** Why don't you take the bus? **Saan papunta ang bus na ito?** Where's this bus going?

busal muzzle; a device that is strapped over the nose and jaws of an animal to prevent it from opening its mouth

busan flush **Buhosan mo ang ko-beta.** Flush the toilet.

busina a motor horn

busog full; replete; filled or satisfied after eating **busog ako.** I am full. **Busog na busog ako.** I'm really full. **Salamat! Busog pa ako/kami.** Thank you. I am/we are still full.

busol doorknob; a round handle used to open or close a door

buson mailbox, a public box with a slot into which mail is placed for collection by the post office

butangero hoodlum; goon; a thug

butas hole; aperture; puncture

butasan v perforate; punctured **butaw** dues or contribution (*ambag syn.*)

buti goodness; moral or virtue

butiki house lizard

butil kernel seed; bead; grain **butil ng kape** coffee bean

butil-butil crumb; Nakapakaliit na piraso. **mumo** a crump of rice

buto ¹ core; the central or most important part of something

buto ² bone; one of the hard parts

buto

forming the skeleton *ngabngabin* to bite meat from bones

buto ³seed; plant part containing embryo

buto ng isda fishbone

butubuto rib, curved bone of the chest *dipdip* rib cage, the ribs as a whole

butones button for clothes

buwan month; moon; lunar **buwan**

buwan; buwanan montly *Dadalaw si Maria sa isang buwan*.

Maria will be here for a visit next month. *Binibigyan siya ng pera ng tatay niya buwan-buwan*.

His father gives him money every month. *noong isang buwan* last month *Dumalaw si Maria noong isang buwan*. Maria came for a visit last month. *tuwing buwan* every month *bawat buwan* each month *Pumupunta siya sa Maynila bawat buwan*. He goes to Manila each month. *sa susunod*

na buwan next month *Dadalaw si Maria sa isang buwan*. Maria will be here for a visit next month.

naliliwanagan o natatang lawan ng buwan moonlit *sumpun-gin bubuwanin* moonstruck

buwayan crocodile; alligator, large reptile with strong jaws

buwelta return (*balik syn.*) turning over, return back, coming back

buwenas good luck (*suwerte syn.*)

buwig bunch, a number of things, typically of the same kind, growing or fastened together

buwis tax *pagbuwis* taxation

buwitre vulture (*ibong kumakain ng bulok na laman; taong masiba na naninila ng kapwa*)

bweno all right; generally good, satisfactory, or pleasing *Bweno, tatawag ako sa 'yo bukas*. All right, I'll call you tomorrow. *Bweno, bweno, nandito ka pala*. Well, well, so you're here.

D

daan pass; road; way; street; a route; a way to go *daanan* to pass by a certain place *Daan patungo. Daan sa pagpunta*. the way by which a place can be reached *daan ng taong bumabagtas sa daan nang labang sa batas ng trapiko* crosswalk *May-roon bang daan?* Is there a way? *Dadaan ba kayo sa ... ?* Are you driving over...? *Ito ba ang daan patungo sa ... ?* Is this the way to...?

daanan *n* entrance; a door or gate through which people enter

daang malagatas milky way; malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan

dadasal prayer *dasal* pray *Marami ang nagdadasal sa simbahan tuwing Mahal na Araw*. Many people pray in church during Holy

Week. *dasal* pray *dasalan* prayer book *dasalin* to pray; to implore *ipag dadasal kita* keep one's finger crossed

dado *n* dice (*pl. dice*) solid figure of six equal sides

daga ¹*n* mouse; small rodent that has a brown or grayish brown coat Family: Muridae, Cricetidae *panghuli ng daga* mousetrap

daga ² rat; a long-tailed rodent, larger than a mouse Genus: *Rattus*

dagadagaan biceps in the upper arm with two attachment points

dagas call for help

dagat sea *taging-gagat* seacoast *dagatan* lagoon *Kapatagan ng dagat*. sealevel *matibay sa dagat* seaworthy

dagdag addition; append; extend *dagdagan* to enlarge; to increase *Puede bang makahingi pa ng*

dagdag? Can I have some more?
dagim rain cloud; mass of water in the sky
dagsa inflow; onrush; a violent forward rush
dagta juice; sap; resin; gummy sap
dagundong peal; boom; a deep reverberating sound
dahan slowness of movement or action **dahan dahan** slowly; in a slow manner **dahanan** to lower **Dahan mong ang bilisan.** Slow down the speed. **Dahan-dahan lang ho.** Careful, please.
dahas impetuosity; force; violence
dahik dock; place for ships to moor
dahil cause; incentive; reason or motiv of a action; because (*kasi; sapagkat syn.*) **dahil sa** because of **dahil sa bata'** because of the child **dahil kay Mario** because of Mario **dahil sa iyo** because of you
dahilan reason; cause; a motive or cause for acting or thinking in a particular way **Ito ang dahilan.** The reason is this.
dahon leaf of a plant; sheet of paper (*ohas; pohas syn.*)
daigdig world earth **daigdigan** the whole world; the universe
dakila notable; majestic
dakot a handful (*kamal; karakot syn.*)
dala carried; brought; deliver **dala-dala** load carried around **dala-dalahan** baggage; luggage **mag-anak** be delivered of
dalaga a young unmarried woman
dalagita virgin; chaste, somebody who has never had sex
dalampasigan beach (*laplala; bay-bay-dagat syn.*)
dalanghita orange; a citrus fruit
dalat abbreviation; a shortened form of a word or phrase
dalaw visitor; guest (*bisita; panauhin syn.*)
daldal gossip; jabber; chatter; chattering (*satsat syn.*)
dalhin bring (brought; brought) **magandang pag-papalaki** bring up **dalhin mo ang menuyu** bring

me the menue
dali jiffy; quickness; speediness; swiftness (*bilis*) **daling** fastening **magmadali** to hurry **Nagmama-dali' si Mario.** Mario is hurrying. Mario is in a hurry. **Dali-daliin mo lang.** Please hurry.
Dali! Hurry up!
daliri finger; toe **dalirot** poking or stirring up with the fingers **dali-rutin** to poke or stir up with the finger **buko ng daliri** knuckle **tul-dok ng daliri** finger tipp **kuko ng daliti** fingernail **hintuturo** fore-finger
dalok pickle, a small cucumber or other vegetable that has acquired a sharp taste by being preserved in vinegar
daloy circulate; flow of a liquid
dalubhasa expert; a person who have skills; specialist
daluyong surf [*s3:f*] ang mga alon; the lines of foamy waves that break on a seashore or reef
dambana shrine; altar; raised ceremonial religious structure
damdam feeling **damdamin** feeling emotion
dami quantity; amount; number; volume **damihan** overcrowd
damit clothes; garment; dress; clothing **Saan ang damit ko?** Where are my clothes? **Hindi lang pagkain, kundi damit.** Not only food, but also clothing.
damit-panloob underwear **damit na panloob ng babae** womens underwear
damo weed; grass; pasture **Bawal dumaan ang damuhan!** keep off the grass!
dampa hovel; hut; cabin (*kubo*)
dampi light and gentle touch
dampot act of picking up with the hands from the floor **damutan** place from which something is picked up **damputin** to pick up something specific
damuhan lawn **Bawal dumaan nang damuhan!** keep off the

danaw

grass!

danaw lagoon; pond, a small still body of water formed naturally or created artificially

dangal honour; strong moral character or strength, and adherence to ethical principles

dansa dance (*sayaw syn.*)

dapat auxiliary verb; need; have to; should; ought to, a verb that is used with another verb to indicate person, number, mood, tense, or aspect **Dapat lang**. So should it be. **Dapat narito ka**. You shall be here. **Dapat kumain si Mario ng mangga**. Mario should eat a mango.

dapo orchid; parasitic plant

dapog fireplace, a open fire

dapulak aphid; plant louse, insect that feeds on plants

daragis dysentery; disease of the lower intestine caused by infection with bacteria, protozoans or parasites and marked by severe diarrhea, inflammation, and the passage of blood and mucus

darating v arrive **Darating siya ngayon**. He's coming today. **Darating siya bukas sa umaga**. She's arriving tomorrow morning. **Titira kami sa Banawe sa darating na panahon**. We are going to live in Banawe in the future.

daretso straight **daretso-daretso** straight ahead

dasal pray **dasalan** prayer book **dasalin** to pray; to implore

data data; information; record

datal arrival or coming

dati former; previous **Ang dating presedente ...** The former president was ... **dating magandang lugar** formerly it was a nice place

daungan landing place; pier

dato middle finger (*hinlalato syn.*)

daw a reporting particle that expresses that the information in the sentence is second-hand; they say, he said, reportedly, supposedly, etc. (*raw syn.*) **Sabi raw**

niya. / Sabi daw niya. He / she supposedly said. **Sabi raw nila. / Sabi daw nila**. They supposedly said. **Sabi mo raw. / Sabi mo daw**. You supposedly said. **Malaki daw ang bahay**. They said the house was big. **Ano daw ang nangyari?** What did he/she/etc. say happened? **Masarap daw ang pagkain doon**. I've heard the food there is good.

dawdaw dip; to put s.thing briefly into a liquid

daya ruse; hoax; trickery; deceit; fraud; cheating **dayaan** cheating one another **dayain** to cheat; to defraud

dayagram diagram; simple explanatory drawing

dayahorea diarrhea, frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces, usually as a symptom of gastrointestinal upset or infection

dayain juggle, manipulahin sa pamamagitan ng bilis ng kamay

dayami hay; straw; dried rice or grain stalks used as a fodder for cattle **mandala ng dayami** haystack

dayang princess (*prinsesa syn.*)

dayaw bird song (*huni ng ibon*)

dayeta diet **Timbang na pagkain**. balanced diet **Magtasa sa pagkain** to diet

dayo immigrant **mandayuhan** immigrate **mangibang-lupain** emigration

dayuhan foreigner **kano** foreign

dayukdok hungry (*gutom na gutom; hayok syn.*)

de- prefix, meaning, having, wearing, using, often used instead of *naka-*

dede baby's bottle of milk (*dodo*)

dekada decade; ten years

dekadensya decadence; a process of decline or decay in a society, especially in its morals

deklarasyon declaration (*saysay*)

delegatsyon delegation; lupong tagakatawan; mga sugong kina-

tawan; group representing s.body
delikado delicate; fastidious; fussy
delinguwente delinquent; s.body, especially a young person, who has acted antisocially or broken the law

demokrasya democracy, the free and equal right of every person to participate in a system of government
demokrata democrat
demokratiko democratic

demolisyon demolish; destroyed

demonyo demon; devil; satan

demonstrasyon demonstration
demonstrador demonstrator

dentista dentist **ngipin ...** dental

departamento department; a division of a large organization (*kagawaran syn.*)

depekto defect; not working (*sira*)

deposito deposit **deposituhan** to put a deposit on

deretso linear; forward; straight; direct; blunt **Derederetso!** Go forward!

dermatolohista dermatologist

desisyon decision; judgement

deserto desert; wilderness (*ilang*)

destinasyon destination; predetermined end of trip

destorniyador screwdriver **magpaluwag ng tornilyo** to screw

Desyembre december **Uuwi kami sa Pilipinas sa Disyembre.**

We're going home to the Philippines in December.

di short for *hindi* no; not

diablo devil **diaboliko** diabolic

dialogo dialogue (*salitaan*; *pag-uusap syn.*) talk of any kind

di ba isn't it/he/she, aren't they, didn't you, right etc. **Ayos di ba!** All right! **Aleman siya, di ba?** He/she's German, isn't he/she? **Di ba Aleman siya?** Isn't he/she German?

dibrensya different; not the same

dibdib boobs; bosom; bust; chest
hinahan ng problema get s. th. off one's chest

didal thimble; small protective cap for a finger when sewing

dighay belch; burp; release gas from the mouth noisily

digmaan war **pagkatapos ng digmaan** postwar; after the war

diin compress (*tuon*) **diinan** press

dikorasyon adorn; decoration (*palamuti*; *gayak syn.*) **magpalamuti** decorate

diksiyonaryo dictionary; a reference book that contains alphabetically ordered words, with explanations of their meanings, often with information about grammar, pronunciation, and etymology (*talatinigan syn.*)

dikta dictation **diktahan** to dictate

diktador dictator (*lider na lubos ang kapangyarihan*; *taong paniil*) a leader with absolute power

diktadura dictatorship (*pamahalaan* *pinamumunuan ng isang diktador*) country ruled by dictator

dila lap; tongue **tikom ang bibig**; **walang imik** tongue-tied **tuldok ng dila** tip of the tongue

dilaan lick, an act of licking something with the tongue

dilat stare [*steə(r)*] **titig**: to look directly at somebody or something for a long time without moving the eyes away

dilaw yellow (*amarilo syn.*) **madi-law ang balat** jaundice; It is a symptom of liver diseases such as hepatitis and cirrhosis

dili rare, scarce; seldom

dilim dark; darkness; not light or lit

dilis long jawed anchovy

dilubyo deluge; a sudden heavy downpour of rain or torrent of water

dimensyon dimension; measurement; size; extent (*sukat*; *lawak*)

dimpol dimple; indented area in skin (*biloy syn.*)

din too; also; either **ako din** me too (*rin syn.*) **Maganda din si Maria.** Maria is pretty too. **Hindi din maganda si Maria.** Maria isn't pretty either. **Linisin mo na din ito.** Clean this as well. **Nandito ka**

dinamita

na rin lang, bakit hindi' ka kumain dito? Since you're here anyway, why don't you eat here?

dinamita dynamite; a powerful explosive consisting of a porous material such as wood pulp or sawdust, combined with ammonium or sodium nitrate, or nitroglycerin, and an antacid such as calcium carbonate (*pasabog syn.*)

dinaramdam sorry; feeling distress, especially through sympathy with someone else's misfortune **Dinararamdam ko.** I'm sorry.

dingal *noun* pomp; grandeur; splendor; solemnity; ornament; person or act that adds beauty, grace or honor

dingding *noun* wall; usually made of wood or some light materials of a room or house; partition between rooms **Puti ang dingding.** The wall is white.

dinig hear (heard, heard) **hindi kita maindindihan** out of hear **Narinig mo ako?** Can you hear me? **Hindi kita marinig.** I can't hear you **pakinig** sence of hearing **nakikinig** cock one's ear **Nakinig si Maria sa radyo.** Mary listened to the radio.

dinosauriyo dinosaur; an extinct, chiefly terrestrial reptile that lived in the Mesozoic Era

dinuguan pig's blood, entrails and meat cooked with vinegar and seasoned with siling mahaba (the long chilli pepper)

dipende depend; to be affected or decided by other factors

diploma diploma; course certificate

diplomatiko diplomat **may kinalaman sa diplomasya** diplomatic

dipteryas diphtheria; a serious infectious disease, caused by a bacterium, *Corynebacterium diphtheriae*, that attacks the membranes of the throat and releases a toxin that damages the heart and the nervous system

dira bleary conditin of the eyes **di-**

rain to be affected by blearing **diretso** direct; straight; instand **Diretso ba kayo sa ... ?** Are you going direct to...? **Diretso ba?** Straight ahead?

disente chaste; decent; modest

disimpekta disinfect; to clean something so as to destroy disease-carrying microorganisms and prevent infection (*disimpektant*)

disiplina discipline **disiplinado** disciplined; well-behaved or regulated

disipulo disciple; follower; apostle

diskurso speech (*talumpati syn.*)

diskubre discover (*tuklasin syn.*)

diskriminasyon discrimination; unfair treatment of one person or group, usually because of prejudice about race, ethnicity, age, religion, or gender (*itangi syn.*)

disleksya dyslexia; a learning disorder marked by a severe difficulty in recognizing and understanding written language, leading to spelling and writing problems

disposisyon disposition; arrangement (*pasya syn.*)

distansya distance; range (*layo*) **distinguido** distinct; clearly different

distrito district; territory; region

Disyembre december **Uuwi kami sa Pilipinas sa Disyembre.** We're going home to the Philippines in December.

dito here **dito tayo daan** here we go **Unang punta ko dito** I'm the first time here. **Nandito si John kanina lang.** John was here a few minutes ago. **Mabuti at nandito ka.** It's good (that) you're here. **dito mismo** right here **Sabi ko, nandito siya.** I said, he / she's here **Nandito ka na rin lang, bakit hindi' ka kumain dito?** Since you're here anyway, why don't you eat here?

diwata deity; muse; beautiful or lovely queen **Noong unang panahon, may nakatirang diwata sa bundok ng halkan.** Once upon

a time, there lived a fairy on Mount Halkon

diyabetis diabetes; medical disorder producing excessive urine

diyahorheya diarrhea; frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces, usually as a symptom of gastrointestinal upset or infection

diyalekto dialecta; regional variety of a language, with differences in vocabulary, grammar, and pronunciation

diyamante diamond; a hard transparent precious stone that is a variety of carbon

diyametro diameter; line through center of circle

diyán *demonstrative* there; in/at that place (*doón, roón (n)iyán, diyán, riyán, ayán, ayón, (n)iyán, ayán*) **iyang batang lalaki diyán** that boy over there **iyang batang babae diyán** that girl over there

diyapragma diaphragm; curved muscular membrane in humans and other mammals that separates the abdomen from the area around the lungs

diyaryo newspaper (*peryodiko*)

diyas birthday present

diyata Indeed! Is it true? (*Talaga!*)

diyos God **Diyos ko po!** for God's or heaven's sake!

dobel double; two times (*ibayo*)

dohawi tornado; column of swirling wind

doktor(a) doctor; medical *n* **Saan ang pinakamalapit na doctor?** Where is the nearest doctor?

doktrina doctrine; dogma; a belief as true, especially by authority of a church (*Ang buod ng mga doktrina. pandoktrina; mapaggit ng saring paninwala sa iba*)

dokumento dokument **dokumento** documented; supported by references

domestikiko domestic; kept as a farm animal or as a pet

donasyon donation; subscribe

doon there; far from speaker; that place; therin; in that place

dora spit (spitt, spat) **dora mo sa labas** split it out

dos two (*dalawang syn.*)

drama drama **dramatiko** dramatic **dramatisasyon** dramatization **dramaturgo** dramatist

drastiko drastic; powerful in effect

drogista pharmacist; drogist

duduwal vomit; throw up stomach contents (*magsuka syn.*)

duga gimmik; trick; dishonest trick

dugo blood **magdudugo; duguhin** bleed **magkadugo** of the same blood **sanduguan; sandugo**

blood compact **Pagdanak ng dugo** blood shed **duguan** bloody

dugong seal; fish-eating ocean mammal

dugso swiftfish; large ocean fish with sword-shaped jaw

dukha impecunious; indigent

dula stage play **dulaan** playhouse; theater **dulain** to make a drama of **dulas** slip; move smoothly **Nadulas si Mario**. Mario slipped.

duling having both eyes turned toward the nose; cockeyed

dulo ¹ horizon; end terminal; result

dulo ² end **sa/nasa dulo ng** at the end of

dumabog flounce *v* go or move in an exaggeratedly impatient or angry manner

dumadami increase (*dagdag syn.*)

dumaig underbid **atas** bidding

dumaong landing; arriving

dumaoy ooze *v*

dumating arrive **Dumating siya mu-la sa Maynila kahapon ng umaga**. She arrived from manila yesterday morning.

dumbusan barracuda; a predatory sea fish with a long body and protruding jaws and teeth

dumi trash; rubbish; feces **dumihan** garbage can or dump

dumikit adhere, stick fast to a surface or substance

dumisimula dissimilar; dissimilate

dumudugo

dumudugo haemorrhage; the loss of blood from a ruptured blood vessel, either internally or externally

dumuldol poke; jab, an act of poking someone or something

dumungis defile, sully, mar, or spoil

dumuwal retch, make the sound and movement of vomiting

dungis stain on the face or skin (*amos; amol syn.*)

dunong wisdom; knowlegde

dublikasyon duplication **duplika-**

dor duplicator **duplikahin** to make a duplicate

dusdusin mangy (*galisin syn.*)

dusta debased degraded; insulted **dustain** to illtreat

duwag coward; quitter; weakling; recreant **Mahina ang loob.** lacking courage **kahinaan ng loob** cowardice

duwelo duel **duwelista** duelist

duwende elf hobgoblin; dwarf

duyan cradle; hammock (*hamaka; kuna syn.*)

duyong a species of seacow

E

e used to ask about another person or thing, or about another aspect of the situation being discussed

E si Mario? How about Mario?

Ayoko pang kumain. Busog pa ko e. I don't wanna eat yet. I'm still full, you see

ebakuasyon evacuation **ebakuwete** evacuate (*paglikas syn.*)

ebano ebony; dark hard wood

ebidensiya evidence (*patunay*)

ebidente evident (*patunayan syn.*)

ebolusiyon evolution; the theory of the development of all things from a few forms of life

edad age **edad ni ...** at the age of ... **tamang edad** of age **sobrang sa edad** over age **bata pa** under age **hintay sa tamang edad** wait of age **habang buhay bata** ageless **Ilang taon ka na?** How old are you?

edukasyon education (*pinagalaran; karunungan syn.*) **edukasyonal** educational

ego ego (*kaakuhan; ang sarili; labis na pagpapahalaga sa sarili; banidad*) **egoismo** egoism (*maka-sarili; Labis na pagpapahalaga sa sarili.*) **egoista** egoist (*Taong magpapahalaga sa sarili.*) **egotismo** egotism (*alangas; deboto sa pagbibigaykasiyahan sa sarili*)

ehe axle; a bar on which or with which a wheel turns; shaft; spindle **ekilibrio** equilibrium; bodily balance; emotional stability (*pagkatimbang; pagkamatatag syn.*)

eclipse eclipse; the partial or complete hiding from view of an astronomical object (*laho syn.*)

eko echo (*alingawgaw; ulyaw syn.*)

ekolohiyal ecological **ekologista** ecologist

ekonomiya economy; the production and consumption of goods and services of a community regarded as a whole

ekonomika economic; efficiency and conservation of effort in the operation or achievement of something **ekonomista** economist; expert in the field of economics

ekosystema ecosystem; a localized group of interdependent organisms together with the environment that they inhabit and depend on

eksakto exact; accurate (*huno; gap*)

eksaminasyon examination; the process of looking at and considering something carefully with the idea of learning something

eksema eczema; boil; rash; inflammation of the skin with itching and formation of red patches

eksperimento experiment, a test, especially a scientific one, doing something new
eksperto expert (*dalubhasa syn.*)
ekshibitsyon exhibition (*itanghal*) a public display, usually for a limited period
ekskomunikasyon excommunication; exclude somebody from Christian community
ekslusibo exclusive; not including
eksterminahin exterminate; completely destroy
ektarya hectare; a metric unit of area equal to 100 ares or 10,000 sq m (2.471 acres)
ekwalente equation; a mathematical statement that two expressions, usually divided by an equal sign, are of the same value
ekwardor equator; an imaginary circle around the middle of the earth equator (*likhang isip na guhit na naghahati sa daigdig sa dalawang agkstudal na bahagi*)
elastiko elastic (*nababangat syn.*) stretchy and flexible
elegante elegance (*makisig; magara syn.*) **elegansiya** elegance
eleksyon election **elektor; mang-hahalal** elector **gusto pa; pilin pa** elect **maghalal** to choose by vote **mga manghahalal** electorate
elektika electric **elektisidad** electricity **elektrisista** electrician **elektronika** electronics
elektrono electron; a stable negatively charged elementary particle with a small mass that is a fundamental constituent of matter and orbits the nucleus of an atom
elemento element; ingredient **kali-kasan** force of nature **katutubong kapaligiran** natural environment
elepante elephant (*gadya syn.*)
embahador ambassador, a diplomatic representative **embahada** embassy, ambassador's headquarters
embudo funnel; utensil used in

pouring liquids
embutido a meatloaf
emerhensiya emergency (*biglang pangangailangan syn.*)
emigrante emigrant (*dayo; dayuhan syn.*) **emigrasyon** emigration (*pandarayuhan syn.*) **mandayuhan** emigrate (*mangibang-lupain syn.*)
emosyon emotion (*damdang syn.*)
emosyonal emotional **Bunga ng damdamin.** of the emotions
empanadas are a turnover-type pastry filled with a savory-sweet meat filling. They are made with ground meat and raisins. They can be deep fried or baked.
emperador emperor; the ruler of an empire
empleado employee (*kawani; namamasukan syn.*) **empleyo** employment (*pinapasukan syn.*) **Ang may patrabaho.** employer
enerhya energie; power (*lakas*)
Enero january **Sa Enero ang ka-arawan ko.** My birthday is in January.
enkahe lace; lacework (*puntas*)
engkanto enchantment; charm; spell **engkantuhin** to enchant
engkwentro encounter; meeting
ensaymada this is a pastry made using butter and often topped with sugar and shredded cheese
ensayo training; exercise, physical activity and movement
entrada entrance (*pasukan syn.*)
entresuwelo mezzanine; a low story, especially one between the first floor and the second floor in a building
entsupe electric socket
epekto effect; influence (*bisa syn.*)
epidemya epedemy; plague; rapid spreading of disease (*salot; sakit na nakahahawa na mabilis kwalat*)
epilepsiya epilepsy; medical disorder involving episodes of irregular electrical discharge in the brain and characterized by the periodic sudden loss or impairment of con-

erehe

sciousness

erehe heretic; a holder or adherent of an opinion or belief that contradicts established religious teaching

eriso hedgehog [*'hedʒhɔg*] a small animal that has a round body with stiff spines on the back

ermitanyo hermit; anchorite (*taon namumuhay ng tahimik at mag-isa*)

eronautika aeronautics; the science, art, theory, and practice of designing, building, and operating aircraft (*Karunungan hinggil sa pagpapalipad ng eroplano.*)

eroplano plane; airplane; aircraft

eroporto airport (*paliparan syn.*)

Dalhin mo ako sa eroporto.

Take me to the airport, please.

esentriko eccentric; unconventional, especially in a whimsical way

eskabetse sweet and sour

eskarlata scarlet (*matingkad na pula na may hiwatig na kulay-kahel*) scarlet fever (*lagnat na nakahahawa na kakabit ay pulang pamamantal sa katawan at pangangaliskis ng balat*)

eskinita alley; a narrow passageway (*makipot na daan; kalyehon*)
isang putol na eskina a blind alley

eskursyon jaunt; trip; vogue

espiritismo spiritualism; the belief that the spirits of dead people can communicate with the living, especially through mediums

espiritista spiritualist; a person who believes that the dead communicate with the living

espiritu spirit; soul (*kaluluwa syn.*)
magpalayas ng masamang espiritu sa pamamagitan ng mga dasal conjure up

espiya spy **espiyonahe** espionage
espongha sponge; animal with a porous fibrous skeleton

estado state; a country or nation with its own sovereign independent government **pag-aaral**

tungkol sa mga karapatan at tungkulin ng mga mamamayan civics

estambre thread; fine cord (*habin*)

estante self [*ˈelf*] a flat, usually rectangular board on which things are stored or displayed

estanyador welder **maghinang** weld; to join together by hammering or pressing while soft and hot

estero estuary; section of a river meeting the sea (*wawa; bunganga ng ilog syn.*) delta; a triangular deposit of sand and soil at the mouth of a river or inlet

estrada a paved road

estranghero foreigner; alien (*dayuhan; banyaga; taga-ibang bayan syn.*)

estrelyado fried eggs

estudy study (*mag-aaral syn.*)

estudyante student (*mag-aaral*)

etika ethics; the principle or science of right conduct (*tuntunin ng moralidad*)

etiketa etiquette; conventional rules for behavior in polite society (*Magandang kaugalian. Tuntunin ng kagandahang-asal.*)

etimolohiya etymology; the study of the origins of words or parts of words and how they have arrived at their current form and meaning (*pinagmulan ng salita*)

etnolohiya ethnology; the scientific comparison of different cultures

eto here is/are (near me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*heto syn.*) **Eto ang sulat.** Here's the letter.

eukariste eucharist; Holy Communion

ewan not known **Ewan ko.** I don't know. **Ewan namin.** We (excl. you) don't know. **Ewan natin.** We (incl. you) don't know. **Ewan raw niya.** He/she/they said he/she didn't know. **Ewan raw nila.** He/she/they said they didn't know.

Ewan ko kung sino. I don't know who. **Ewan ko kung bakit.** I don't know why.

G

G. abbr. for Ginoo; Mister; Mr.

gaan lightness in weight; ease; easyness; facility

gaano how; in what way; what quantity **Gaano kang katagal sa Manila?** How long you are in Manila? **Gaanong kalayo ang bahay ni Mario?** How far is Marios house? **Gaano kang katagal sa Maynila?** How long will you be in Manila? **Gaano kayang kahahabà ang mga ahas na iyon?** I wonder how long those snakes are? **Gaanong kabilis na tumatakbo ang kabayo?** How fast is the horse running?

gabara barge (*lantsa syn.*) a freight boat **gabarero** bargeman

gabay handrail; banister; railing

gabi evening; night; nocturnal; vesper **gabi-gabi** every evening **magkikita tayo sa gabi** let us meet in the evening **magandang gabi** good evening **gabi gabi** every night **Tumawag siya sa kagabi.** He called last night. **Nag-aaral siya sa laybrari gabi-gabi.** He studies at the library every night. **Magdidisko kami sa makalawa ng gabi.** We're going to a disco/club the night after tomorrow.

gagamba spider *n* **Bahay ng gagamba.** spider web

gago *adj.* stupid (*bobo, hangal, ugok, tangá, boba, gago*) lacking intelligence or common sense.

Gago ka! You fool!

gahasa impetuous; violently hasty **galabok** fine powder **gabok** dust **galak** gladness **galakin** to gladden **galamay** all the fingers of the hand or all the toes of the feet; tentacles; a helper or assistant

galang deference; polite; civility **galante** gallant; chivalrous; knightly **galaksy** galaxy; assembly of stars, gas, and dust (malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan)

galapong rice flour; grinding **galas** roughness **galasgas** rough **galauran** rowboat; rowing boat; a lightweight boat, pointed at each end

galaw direction; move; motion; quake; stir; activity **galawin** to move **Alis na yan** get a move on **huwag kang gumalaw** don't move

galing ¹ talent; skill; an unusual natural ability to do something well **magmagaling** to pretend to be clever

galing ² from **Saan galing iyan?** Where you got it from? **Galing sa Mindoro si Maria.** Maria comes from Mindoro. **Anong oras ang dating ng bus galing sa Batangas?** When are the bus arrive from Batangas. **galing (sa) Maynila** (coming) from Manila **galing doon** (coming) from there **Galing sa Belgium ang mga tsokolate.** The chocolates are from Belgium. **Saan galing ang bangkang iyon?** Where did that boat come from?

galit anger; grumble **galitin** to make angry **galit na galit** fiercely angry **nagngingitngit** seeing red **poot na galit** blow one's top **magalit** to get angry **Mahirap magalit nang walang dahilan.** It's hard to get angry without any reason. **pinapagalit mo ako** drive someone mad **Pakiramdam ko galit.** I feel (am) angry **ikagalit** to cause someone to get angry **Kinagalit ni Mario ang balita.** Mario got angry because of the news. **Kagalitan** be angry with, to scold **Kinagalitan ni Maria si Mario.** Mary scolded Mario.

galong a water jug

gamit ¹ use a thing or item for special use **gamitan** to use something on someone **gamitin** to use **kapakipakinabang** useful **kahalaga** usefulness **walang kabulu-**

gamit

han useless **Hindi ko ginagamit**. I don't use it.

gamit ² wardrobe; clothes collectively

gamot medicine; remedy; pill
manggamot to practise medicine
gamugamo moth; night-flying insect resembling butterfly

gamusa chamois, an agile goat antelope

gana appetite; earnings **ganahin** to earn; to function **pampagana** appetizer

ganit like this one **ganituhin** to do in this way **ganitung-ganito** very much like this

ganito method; the way how to do (*metodo*; *paraan* syn.)

gansa goose; female goose

ganti ¹ return; repay **gantihan** to give return **gatihin** to give in return **gantimpala** reward; prize **gantimpalaan** to reward

ganti ² revenge; vengeance; es-tribution; vengence (*higanti* syn.)
paghigantihan to take revenge on

ganap absolute; perfect; complete

ganda beauty **maganda** beautiful
maganda ka. You are pretty.
gandahan to make beautiful **pagandahin** to make someone or something more beautiful or attractive
magandang babae pretty woman
ang maganda the pretty one
singganda as pretty as
pinakamaganda prettiest

ganito ¹ like this (near me) **Ganito ang bag ko**. My bag is like this.

ganito ² indefinite pronoun **Ang ganitong mga tinapay hindi ako kumakain**. Such bread I don't eat. **Ang ganitong mga libro na gusto kong basahin**. Such books I like to read.

gantimpala award, s.th. given for achievement

gantsilyuhin crochet, a handicraft in which yarn is made up into a patterned fabric by looping yarn with a hooked needle

gantso hook, a bent or curved piece of metal

ganyan like that (near you) **Ganyan si Mario**. Mario is like that.

gapang crawl; creep **gapanggan** to crawl **gapangin** to get something by crawling
Kilabot ng balat. it makes one's flesh crawl

garahe garage **garahihan** carport

garing ivory; the hard substance composing the turks of elephants

garyo newspaper; tabloid

gaso gas; petroleum **singaw** fluid like air; gaseous substance

gasolina fuel; petrol; gasoline
mawawalan na ako ng gasolina. I run short of gasoline. **Ma-taas ang presyo ng gasolina ngayon**. Fuel prices are up these days.

gastos spent cost; expense (*gugol*)
ito ay hindi gastos na marami it doesn't cost much
gastos ng pamumuhay cost of living
gastos na presyo cost price
ano man ang mangyari at all costs
gastos ng isang kapalaran cost a fortune
sa sarili kong gastos at my expense

gasgas abraison **gasgasin** scratch something (*galos*; *kamot*; *gurlis*)

gatas milk **gataan** to extract the milk from coconut meat
gatasan milker; animal from which milk is taken
nangyari it's no use crying over split milk
daang malagatas milky way (*malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan*)

gatgat groove or mark on skin or bark made by twine; rope
gatgatan to make notches on the edge of something

gatilyo trigger; gato; kalabitan; small lever that fires a gun
gatlang dash; a short horizontal line (-) used as a punctuation mark, often in place of a comma or colon, or as a sign that a letter or word has been omitted

gato vice; a tool with two jaws that can be closed by a lever or screw, used to hold an object immobile so

that it can be worked on
gawa make (made, made); do (did, done) **gawain** funktion **gumawa ng daan** make way **Hindi ko gagawin iyan** I don't make it. **Gawa yan sa germany** it's made in germany **Anong maggawa ko sayo ?** What can I do for you?
gawin to perform **gawan** to make for (to make someone) **May ginagawa si Mario.** Mario is doing something
gaway witchcraft; sorcery (*kulam syn.*) **gawain** to bewitch someone (*kulamin syn.*)
gawi behaviour; manners; Magandang kaugalian. Tun-tunin ng kaugandahang-asal.
gawis solar plexus; a mass of nerve cells in the upper abdomen behind the stomach
gaya like; indicating that two things or people are similar or share some of the same features, qualities, or characteristics **Gaya ni Mario si John.** John is like Mario. **Gaya ng pusa' ko ang pusa' mo.** Your cat is like my cat. **Ganyan si Mario.** Mario is like that.
gayon indefinite pronoun such
gayuma charming **Napakagayuma.** It is charming.
gayunman however, used to introduce a statement that contrasts with or seems to contradict something that has been said previously
gelatina gelatin; a transparent protein material made from boiling animal hides, bone, and cartilage
geto ghetto plural -os, -oes; an area of a city lived in by a minority group, especially a rundown and densely populated area lived in by a group that experiences discrimination
gilagid gum; flesh around teeth (*ngidngid syn.*)
gilid edge; border; corner **yan sa gilid** at the next corner
giling grinding; milling **gilingan** mill; grinder; grindstone; millstone **anong ginagawa araw-araw** the

daily grind **bato ng gilingan** millstone
ginagamot exorcize (*magpalayas ng masamang espiritu sa pamamagitan ng mga dasal*)
ginang misstress; a polite title of a lady
ginataan a coconut milk pudding with various root vegetables and tapioca pearls
ginaw chill; cold; coldness **ginawin** to feel cold
ginto gold **gintuan** to inlay with gold **gintuin** to make golden **yari sa ginto** golden **ginintauan** shining like gold
giniling ground beef
gira war; wage; battle; hostilities
girape giraffe; animal with very long neck
girimpula weather vane; device showing direction of the wind
gising wake; awake (woke, waken) **Kaylan ka gumising ?** When you are awake? **Gigising ako lang.** I am just awake. **magbiro ka sa lasing wag lang sa bagong gising** let sleeping dogs lie **gisingin** to wake someone up
gitara guitar **guitarista** guitar player **Siya lalaro ng gitara.** He play the guitar.
gitla scare; fright **gitlahin** excitable; easy started; to startle
gitling hyphen; a mark connecting words or syllables (-)
gitna mid; amid; middle **sa/nasa gitna' ng** in the middle of
glamorado glamour; good looks
globo globe (*bilang na modelo ng mundo na ginagamit upang makita ang ibat ibang lugar at lokasyon ng mga bansa sa daigdig*) **globular** globe shaped
gobernador governor **gobyerno** government (*pamahalaan syn.*)
golpo gulf (*malaking look syn.*)
goma gum; rubber; eraser
gondola gondola; a car or cabin suspended from cables
gonorhiya gonorrhoea; a sexu-

gora

ally transmitted bacterial disease that causes inflammation of the genital mucous membrane

gora hat; cap (*sombrero syn.*)

grabadad gravity; the attraction due to gravitation that the Earth or another astronomical object exerts on an object on or near its surface (*kalubhaan syn.*)

gramatika grammar, the rules for speaking or writing a particular language, or an analysis of the rules of a particular aspect of language (*balarila syn.*) **naaalin-sunod sa balarila o gramatika** grammatical

gramo gram; unit of weight; equal to 0.001 kg or equivalent to approximately 0.035 oz. Symbol g

granada grenade; pomegrenate shub and fruit

grande grand **apo** grandchild **lolo** grandfather **lola** grandmother

granisyo hail [heil]; pellets of ice

grupo gang; group; team (*pangkat; pulutong syn.*)

gubat forest; woods; woodland (*kakahuyan*) **masinsing kasukulan** jungle; a thick forest

guhít line **guhitan** to draw a line **guinataan** cooked with coconut milk

gulang age; old of age; in age; old **kagulang** person of the same age

gulat shock **gulatin** to be shocked **Pakiramdam ko magulat.** I feel (am) shocked.

gulay vegetable; raw; truck **gula-yan** vegetable garden **gulayin** to cook vegetable **taong makagulay** vegetarian

gulo rumple; trouble; turmoil; uproar **pagkakatog** panic; a fear spreading through a multitude of people so that they control of themselves **naghahanap nang gulo** kick up a fuss or row **mang-gulo** to disturb **basagulero** trouble maker **magulo** troublesome **lumayo sa gulo** keep off trouble **Pakiramdam ko magulo.** I feel

(am) confused. **Napakamagpagulo.** It is complicated. **Maguluhan** to find something chaotic or confusing **magkagulo** to become a mess **Nagkaroon ng gulo.** Chaos broke out. **Manggulo** to create disorder

gulod hilltop **itaas ng burol** crest of a hill

gulong wheel; roll; rolling (*gilong*) **gulugod** spine; spinal column; backbone (*tayudtod syn.*)

gulanggulungan Adam's apple; windpipe (*tatagukan syn.*)

guluhi ruin; wreck, mess up **gumala** roam; ramble; hike; walk; rove; wander; stroll

gumamit wield, hold and use a weapon or tool

gumapas reap, mow, harvest

gumapos truss, binding, to tie up

gumawa rig; dabble; self **Ikaw na ang gumawa.** Do it by your self.

gumayuma enchant, seduce, attract someone to a belief or into a course of action that is inadvisable or foolhardy

gumiit obtrude, urge, try earnestly or persistently to persuade someone to do something

gumulo muddle; tangle, messed up

gumulpi pummel, strike repeatedly, typically with the fists

gumusot ruffle; rumple; tousi

gunaw deluge; devastation

guni guni figment; something produced by or only existing in somebody's imagination; imagination

gunting scissor **guntingin** to cut with scissor

gurang a old aged person

guro teacher; tutor; instructor

gusali edifice; building; structure

gusot unclear; a confused mass

gusto want; like; will; must

gusto ka bang iba ... Do you want **Anong gusto mo?** What do you want? **babalad** wanted **Gusto ko siya.** I like her. **Gusto ko yan** I like that. **Gusto ko nang umalis.** I must go now. **Gusto ko nang mahanap.** I must find it. **Gusto ni**

Mario ang kotse. Mario likes/Wants the car. **Gustong gusto** really like
gutom hunger **gutumin** to starve **gutom ka ba?** Are you hungry? **gutom ako.** I`m hungry.
gutom na gutom ravenous **magutom** to get hungry **Sabi mo gutom ka.** You said you were

hungry
guyam ant **guyaman** anthill a place where are many ants
guwantes gloves **silay ay bagay sa isatisa** hand in gloves
guwapo-pa handsome; good looking (*pogi; maganda syn.*)
guwardiya warden; guard
guwarnisyon harness; a set of leather straps fitted to a horse

H

Ha! So that's it!
haba length; elongated; linear **mas mahaba nang kaunti** a bit longer **mas mahaba nang 5 metro** longer by 5 meters
haban crimson; deep red color
habang while; during the time that; in the time that **samantalang** as long as **habangbuhay** forever **hindi pang habangbuhay** nothing is forever **habangpanahon** lasting **sa panahon ng** during **Habang nag-aaral sila.** While they were learning. **Habang nandito si Mario.** While Mario was here.
habang-daan along; *preposition* indicating that something is situated or moves over all or part of the length of something
habi woof; weave **habihan** machine for weaving **habihin** things to be woven
habilog oval; egg-shapped (*hugis-itlog; tabas-itlog syn.*)
haben yarn **habing** making nets
habulin chase **habulin ang layo** chase away
hadlang barricade; hinderance **hadlangan** to obstruct to block
hagis throw (threw, thrown) chuck; toss; fling **hagisan** to throw at
hagdan ladder; stairs; stairway
hagupitan whip; a flexible rod, length of rope, or thin strip of leather attached to a handle **hagupit lash;** blow with a whip

hahatid supply; delievery
hainya hyena; wild animal resembling dog
hakbang step **hakbang hakbang** step by step
Hala! Go ahead!
halaan mussel; species of clam
halaga cost; price; charge; amount account **hindi ko gagawin** on no account
halaman plant **taniman** plantation **bakod na halaman** hedge; halamang bakod; a close-set row of bushes
halang barrier **halangan** to provide with a barricade
halay obscenity; indecency; impurity; immorality (*kalaswaan; kasa-laulaan syn.*)
halaya jam **maipit** to press between two surfaces **trapiko** traffic jam **may problema** to be in a jam
haligi column (*kulumna syn.*)
halinghing neight; whinny (*daing*)
halik kiss **halikan mo ako** kiss me **maghalikan** to kiss each other **Matunog na halik.** a loud kiss
hali ka na! come here!
halimaw monster; wild beast; wild (*ganid; malupit syn.*)
haling gabi midnight **gabi** night
halinghing neight; the long high-pitched sound that a horse makes
halo mix; stirring **haluan** blend
halo-halo shaved ice, milk, and sugar with coconut, "halaya"

halos

(mashed purple yam), caramel custard, plantains, jackfruit, red beans, tapioca and "pinipig".

halos almost, nearly; not exactly, not yet, or not in fact, but very close to being or happening as described **Halos mahulog si Mario**. Mario almost fell. **Halos lahat** almost all; mostly

hamak *aba* menial; ignoble; lowly

hamaka cradle; hammock (*duyan; kuna* syn.)

hambog braggert; swank; boastful; speaking to highly about oneself

hamog dew; moisture condensed from the air; a vapor

hamonado honey-cured beef, pork or chicken

hampasin hit; blow; batter; beat

hampaslupa hobbo; vagabond (*palaboy; lagalag at walang palagiang tirahan o trabaho; palaboy* syn.)

hanap quest; search; the thing or person being looking for **Nakahanap sila ng ginto**. They found gold.

hanapan to look for something

hanapin research; describe; seek

handa already; ready (*preparado; laan; nakahain* syn.) **Handa ka na ba?** Are you ready? **Handa na ko**. I am ready. **Hinanda-handa ni Maria ang kwarto**. Maria prepared the room a bit.

handaan to prepare for someone

handog present; gift (*regalo* syn.)

hangaan admire; to regard or contemplate with pleasure

hangal tanga loggerheads; stupid; idiotic; silly; frivolous **uto-uto; kulang-kulang** lacking in seriousness or sense

hangga't as long as **hangga't nag-aaral sila** as long as they are studying

hangay daft; silly; stupid; jackass; dull; dump; idiot

hangdan upstairs; upwards (*taas*)

hanggahan border frontier; barrier
hanggang until; till; unto; up to time of; a certain place point, time

hanggang ngayon up to now, so far **Hanggang bukas!** see you tomorrow! **hanggang noong Biyernes** until last Friday **hanggang alas nuwebe** until 9 o'clock **hanggang (sa) Maynila** to Manila **mula rito hanggang doon** from here to there **hanggang sa Lunes** until next Monday, until this Monday **hanggang noong Lunes** until last Monday **hanggang noong Enero** until last January **hanggang kahapon** until yesterday **hanggang ngayon** until today, up to now **hanggang bukas** until tomorrow **Hanggang kailan?** Till when?

hangin wind; storm; aerial; aero; air **hanginan** draft; draught **hangin** to blow as the wind **Mahangin sa labas**. In the open air. **hihip ng hangin** draft

hapay vacillate; inclination; bending low; droop (*laylay* syn.)

hapbat afresh (*sariwa* syn.)

Hapon ¹ Japanese

hapon ² noon; afternoon **May trabaho ako tuwing alas tres ng hapon araw-araw**. I go to work at three in the afternoon everyday. **Magandang hapon**. Good afternoon. **Bukas ng hapon sila aalis**. They will leave tomorrow afternoon.

hapunan supper; dinner

harang blockade; bar; an obstacle (*hadlang; halang; sagabal* syn.)

harap front **harapan** face to face **harapin** to show or present oneself **hardin** garden **hardinero** gardener

hari king; lord **harihatian** despot
harina flour **harinahin** to make flour; to grind into flour **galapong** rice flour

Harinawa! May God grant it!

harmonya harmony. (*pagkakaisa; pagkakasundo; masarap na pag-sasamahan* syn.)

hasaan file **kikil** tool used by carpenters

hasang gill [gɪl] breathing organ of fish

hati divide *hatian* an equal partnership *hindi mahahati* indivisible
hatid deliver; serve *May naghatid na ba sayo ...* Are you being served with ... *Anong hahatid ko?* What can I serve? *Naghahatid ka ba!* Are you serving! *silbi nang tama* serves him right
hatinggabi midnight *hatinggabi-hin* to be overtaken by midnight
hatsing sneeze; sound of sneezing
hawa infect; afflict; contagion; catching a disease *hawahan* to infect others *Siya ay naghawa ...* she afflicted with ... *Pakiramdam ko maginhawa.* I feel (am) comfortable.
hawak hold (held, held) grip; grab; seize; touch *hawakan mo ako* hold me *wag mo akong hawakan* don't touch me
hawakan banister handle (*puluhan*) *Huwag mo akong hawakan!* Don't touch me!
hawla *n* cage *hawla ng ibon* bird-cage
hawong wooden soup bowl
Hay! exclamation of greeting
haya tolerating; to be willing to allow something to happen or exist
hayaan to let be *hayaan mo ako* let me alone *hayaan mo na* let it be
hayagan professed; acknowledge (*lantaran; ipinagtapat; ipinagtapat syn.*)
hayan there is/are (near you) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*ayan syn.*)
Hayan! There! There it is!
haynayan biology; the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions (*bayologi syn.*) *haynayanon* biologist
haydropobiya rabies; an often fatal viral disease that affects the central nervous systems of most warm-blooded animals and is transmitted in the saliva of an infected animal

haykap virus [*'vairəs*] (*bayros*) La-song galing sa impeksiyon. a sub-microscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell.
hayop animal *mag-asal-hayop* to act like a animal
hayop na nagngangatngat rodent, a small gnawing mammal
hayob na sumususo mammal, a class of warm-blooded vertebrate animals that have milk-secreting organs for feeding the young
hayop na pantrabaho beast of burden
hayun there is/are (far from you and me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*ayun syn.*)
Hayun! There! There it is!
henyo genius (*pantas; paham syn.*)
hene gene; the basic unit capable of transmitting characteristics from one generation to the next. It consists of a specific sequence of DNA or RNA that occupies a fixed position locus on a chromosome
heneral general high ranking officer
henerasyon generation (*salinlahi*) all of the people who were born at approximately the same time
henesis Genesis; 1st book of Bible, the time of something's coming in-to being
henyo genial (*napakamatalino syn.*)
henetik genetics; the branch of biology that deals with heredity and genetic variations
heograpiya geography (*pagaaral tungkol sa kaugnayan ng katangiang piskal ng lupa at ng mga gawain ng tao*)
heologiya geology, the study of the structure of the Earth or another planet, especially its rocks, soil, and minerals, and its history and origins
heometriya geometry, the branch of mathematics that is concerned with the properties and relation-

hepo

ships of points, lines, angles, curves, surfaces, and solids

hepo hippo; large amphibious African mammal

heto here is/are (near me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*heto syn.*) **Heto ang sulat.** Here's the letter.

Heto! Here it is!

higa lie (lay, lain) **higaan** mattress **mahiga** to lie down **mahiga-higa** to lie down a little **Nahiga-higa si Maria.** Mary lay down for a little while. **Nakahiga** lying down in a lying position

higanti revenge; vengeance; es-tribution; vengence (*ganti syn.*) **paghigantihan** to take revenge on

higbig cry; weeb; shed v

higit more **higit pang mga gulay kaysa sa karne** more vegetables than meat **humigit-kumulang** more or less

higit sa above; more; more than **mas** far; much

higpit rigor; closeness; stiffness **higpitan** to tighten; to make tight

higop slurp; sip; sipping or suckling (*supsop; sipsip; hithit; hitit syn.*)

hihinaan simmer; cook below boil

hikahos destitute; needy; badly off

hika earring **hikawan** to put ear-rings on someone

hika asthma **asmatiko** asthmatic *adjective* a disease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest (*hapo; hingal syn.*)

hila pulling **hilahin** pull (*batak; hatat; higit syn.*) draw s.b. or s.thing

hilab labor pains; the process of giving birth to a baby from when the contractions start to the baby's delivery, or the time taken for this process

hilaw raw uncooked; green; unripe (*hindi luto; sariwa; bubot; hindi hinog syn.*)

hilik snore, to breathe noisily while asleep (*harok; hagok syn.*)

hiling wish; request **Hiling ko ay gumaling ka.** I wish you all the best. **Anong hiling mo?** What do you wish?

hilo vertigo; giddiness; dizziness (*liyo; pagkaliyo; lula; sawan syn.*) **na hihilo aking ulo** my head was swimming

himala prodigy; miracle; wonder-ful happening that is above, against or independent of the known laws of nature

himod licking or lapping with the tongue **himurin** to lap up; to lick

himuti final picking of fruits from trees following previous pickings

hinahangaan idol; somebody or something greatly admired or loved, often to excess

hinahon composure; calmness, selfcontrol (*pagpipigil syn.*)

hinaharap future **sa darating na panahon** in the future **Titira kami sa Mindoro sa darating na panahon.** We are going to live in Mindoro in the future.

hinahon equanimity; composure **hinanakit** rancor; grievance

hindi no; nope; not; non; negative **hinding hindi** wild horses couldn't drag me there **Hindi ba!** Not yet!

hindi aktibo inactiv, taking no action

hindi alam unknown, not forming part of somebody's knowledge or of knowledge in general

hindi mahahawa immune; protected from getting a disease because of natural resistance

hindi bagay inopportune; inap-plicable; inept

hindi basahin unreadable, impos-sible to read

hindi bayat unpaid; nonpayment, awaiting payment or settlement

hindi dapat undue, excessive or very inappropriate

hindi daretso askew, at an angle

hindi elegante inelegant, lacking grace, sophistication, and good

hindi masuwerte

taste

hindi eksakto inexact, not entirely accurate, not precise

hindi ginulo unmolested

hindi guluhin uninterrupted, having no interruptions or breaks

hindi gusot unruffled, calm and poised, especially in a crisis

hindi hugas unwashed, not having been washed

hindi hiling unwise, lacking wisdom, judgment, or good sense

hindi hinog unripe, not yet ripe or mature, not fully developed

hindi hiyang maladjusted, behaving awkwardly in social settings

hindi ihanda unprepared, not ready for something

hindi imbitado uninvited, not invited or welcome

hindi importante unimportant, of little or no significance

hindi interesado disinterest, to cause somebody to lose interest or partiality

hindi kalkulado incalculable, too great or numerous to be measured

hindi kaliktasan unsafe

hindi kalusugan unhealthy, not good for the health, affected by ill

hindi kasal unmarried; bachelor, not joined to another person by marriage

hindi katangihan unqualified, lacking required qualifications

hindi kilala unpopular, not liked

hindi kompleto incomplete, lacking something such as a particular part that should be present

hindi korekto incorrect, wrong, false, or inaccurate

hindi kusa involuntary; kinukusa; sinasadya o tinitikis; laban sa loob required or exacted against somebody's will or wishes; not controlled or controllable by the mind

hindi labis moderate, not excessive or unreasonable

hindi limitado unlimited, without limits, restrictions, or controls

hindi loyal disloyal, showing a lack of faith in or loyalty to somebody

or something

hindi maaaring incredible, impossible or very difficult to believe

hindi mabaluktot inflexible, adhering firmly to a viewpoint or principle

hindi mabata insufferable, annoying, unpleasant, or uncomfortable

hindi mabilang incalculable, too great or numerous to be measured

hindi mabuhay unwelcome

hindi mabuti unwell, not in good

hindi madaming incommunitative

hindi magagapi invincible, too strong or skillful to ever be defeated

hindi magamit unused, never having been used

hindi mahawakan untouched, not touched or handled

hindi mahipo intangible, difficult to define or describe clearly

hindi mahusay incompetence, lacking the skills, qualities, or ability to do something properly

hindi mainam injudicious, lacking in judgment or discretion

hindi maipahayag inexpressible

hindi makasarile unselfish, putting the general good or the needs or

hindi makatao inhuman, showing great cruelty and lack of humanity

hindi maliwanag dim, not easy to see in or into because of inadequate light

hindi malulusutan inextricable, impossible to escape from

hindi malusaw indissoluble, incapable of being dissolved, broken, or undone

hindi marapat inexpedient, not convenient or practical

hindi marinig inaudible, not loud enough to be heard

hindi masaya unhappy; unpleasant not cheerful or joyful

hindi masira unbreakable, impossible or very difficult to destroy

hindi masisira indestructible, impossible or very difficult to destroy

hindi masuwerte illfated, ending

hindi matitiis

in or doomed to disaster
hindi matitiis insupportable, too great, unpleasant, or difficult to bear
hindi maunawaan misapprehend, to fail to understand something
hindi mapaniwalaan unbelievable too unrealistic or improbable to be believed
hindi masabi unutterable, unable to be expressed
hindi matanda minor, younger than the legal age of adulthood
hindi mataya inestimable, too great to calculate
hindi matimbang inequitable, showing bias or favoritism
hindi maulatan ineffable, unable to be expressed in words
hindi modo illmannered, rude or impolite in behavior
hindi mura inexpensive, not costing much money
hindi na ninigarilyo nonsmoker, somebody who does not smoke
hindi naniniwala incredulous, unable or unwilling to believe s.hing
hindi nagbabago invariable, never changing or varying
hindi nag ahit unshaven
hindi nagpaparaan intolerable, so bad, difficult, or painful that it cannot be endured
hindi nakakain inedible, unfit for consumption as food
hindi napakikilala incognita, with the identity disguised or hidden
hindi napapawi indelible, impossible to remove or alter
hindi natutunaw insoluble, incapable of being dissolved in a liquid
hindi okopado unoccupied, not lived in by anybody
hindi pabor disagree, to have or put forward a different view or opinion
hindi pagpaparusa unpunished
hindi pagkadumi constipation; a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the

feces are hard and dry
hindi palakaibgan unfriendly; unkind
hindi panatag unsettled, not resolved, determined, or decided
hindi patas unfair, not equal or just
hindi pagod unwearied, performing a task or promoting a cause without ceasing
hindi pagsasalakayan nonaggression
hindi pansin unheeded, not listened to or given serious attention
hindi perfekto infallible; imperfect having a fault or defect
hindi pinagkagawian unwanted
hindi pinsala unharmed; unhurt; uninjured
hindi produktibo unproductive, not producing useful results, decisions, or achievements
hindi proteksyon unprotected, having no protection against harm or damage
hindi pruweba unproved
hindi pumasok absent, not attending a place or event, especially when expected to
hindi puro impure, unclean because containing something harmful
hindi respekto disrespect, a lack of respect
hindi satsipado unsatisfactory, not adequate, acceptable, or satisfying
hindi sinasabe laconic, using very few words
hindi tama inaccurate, not accurate or correct
hindi tapat inconstant, likely to change frequently and unpredictably
hindi tapos unfinished, not finally treated, not completed
hindi tigil unstop, able to continue without being halted
hindi tiwala mistrust, suspicion about or lack of confidence in somebody or something
hindi tiyak disputable, not defini-

tely true or valid and therefore debatable or open to argument
hindi totoo untrue; unreal, not in accordance with the facts, having no substance, reality, or existence
hindi trabaho unemployed, not in paid employment
hindi tumitigil unremitting, continuing, persisting, or recurring without diminishing or ceasing
hindi unlad unsuccessful, not achieving an intended objective or goal
hinga respiration; breathing **hinga-han** to breath into **hinga** gasp; gasping for breath **Paghabol ng hihinga.** a short quick breath **Huminga ka nang malalim** take a deep breathe
hingan bed (*kama syn.*)
hinglalaki thumb **hindi lahat tama pero malapit** as a rule of thumb **bamsak** suck one`s thumb
hiniga sign **pirma** signature
hinimatay collapse; break down
hinog ripe; mellow; ready to eat
Hintay! Wait!
hintay wait **hintayan** waiting place **hintayin** to wait for **Hihintayin kita.** I`ll wait at you. **Wag mo akong hintayin** Don`t wait at me. **hintay ng sandali** while **mag hintay ng sandali** wait for a while **paghihitay** the time that one wait
hinto ado; stay; quit **Hinto!** Halt!
hintuan stopping place (*tigilan*)
hintuturo forefinger; index finger
hintuin disrupt; to interrupt
hinuha hunch; inference
hinuko cutting of finger or toe nails
hipan blow (blew, blown) **lakasan mo ang ihip** blow up **singa** blow one`s nose **hipan mo** blow out **tsopa** blow job **poot na galit** blow one`s top
hipo petting; palpation; touching for sexual pleasure
hipon prawn; shrimp, an edible sea crustacean
hiram borrow; lent; loan **hiraman** person from whom one may borrow **hiramin** to borrow **ipahiram**

to let someone borrow something
Pinahiram ni Mario kay Maria ang libro. Mario lent the book to Mary.
hirap difficult; hard; chore **hirapan** to make something difficult **Ma-hirap ang buhay ngayon.** Life is hard these days. **Mahirap mabuhay nang walang pera.** It`s hard to live without money.
hirero blacksmith, s.b. whose job is making and repairing iron and metal objects (*panday*)
hiringgilya syringe; an instrument for withdrawing and ejecting fluids
hita thigh; the part of the leg between the hip and knee
hitad lascivious; flirtatious women (*landi; kiri syn.*)
hitana gypsy; one of a wandering tribe
hiwa cut (cut; cut) lacerate; slice **hiwalay** separating self from other **hiwa-hiwalay** separated from each other **hiwalayan** to separated from **hiwa sa labas ...** cut out **ipanghiwa** to use something to slice **maghiwa-hiwalay** to separate from one another
hiwaga mystic, mysterious or difficult to understand **Napakamahi-waga ito.** It is mystic.
hiwalay separate; divorce **hiwain** lacerate; cut skin jaggedly
hiwis a slant (*hiwas syn.*)
hiya shy; bashful; coy; shame **ka-siraan** dishonor **walang hiya** shameless. **Pakiramdam ko ka-hiya-hiya.** I feel (am) shameful. **Pakiramdam ko nahiihiya.** I feel (am) ashamed. **mahiya** to be embarrassed, to be ashamed, to be shy **Nahiya si Maria.** Mary felt shy. **mahiya-hiya** to be a bit ashamed **kahiya-hiya** very embarrassing **nakakahiya** embarrassing **Walang Hiya!** No shame!
hiyaw scream; shout **hiyawan** confused shouting
hormona hormone; a chemical secreted by an endocrine gland or

hubad

some nerve cells that regulates the function of a specific tissue or organ

hubad naked; nude; undress; strip; bare **hubaran** to take off one's clothes **hubarin** to undress **Hubad na katotohanan** the naked true **kawalang-takip** nakedness **kahubaran** naked condition **linta sa dagat** naked snail **sayang** bar-ly

hugas wash **Hugasan mo ang mga pinggan.** Wash up the dishes please. **sapatilya** washer **tagahugas ng pinggan** a person who wash dishes **Hinugasan ni John ang pinggan.** John did (washed) the dishes. **kupas** washedout **labandera** washerwomen **paghuhugas** washing **labado** washstand

hugis shape; form; figure **hugisan** to give something a certain shape **hugisin** to shape

hukay ditch, hole **hukayin** to dig

hukbo sandatahang lakas army

hukom judge **hukuman** law court

huli ¹ catch; nap; recapture **hulihan** game of catching each other **huluhin** to catch; to take; to seize **na kakuha ng sipon** catch a cold

huli ² late; belated; delate **Pasin-sya huli ako.** Sorry that I be late.

Huli ka na. You are late. **Pa-sinsya ako ay huli.** Sorry for be-
Nahuli si Mario. lated Mario was late.

huli ³ last; catch **at huli** at last **hulihan** game of catching **huluhin** to catch; to take; to seize; to capture **Sa bandang huli, nanalo sila.** In the end, they won.

Hulyo july **Hulyo ang kaarawan ng nanay ko.** My mother's birthday is in July.

hulog fall (fell, fallen) falling; drop;

sudden fall **bulalakaw** falling star **nag ka gusto** fall in love **magka-kasakit** fall sick **bundat** fall to **humahalinghing** humming; buzzing

humahanga proud (*mapagmataas*)

humba a dish that is a vinegar pork stew with fermented black beans

humiga repose: sedat; composed; cool; serene

humingi ng tawad apologize **huminahon** soothe; calm down; keep down

hungot coconut shell used a dipper for drinking water

huni twitter; chirping; warbling; singing with closed lips (*siyap*)

hunyango chameleon, lizard that changes color

Hunyo june **Pasukan na uli sa Hunyo.** It's schooltime once again in June.

hura taking an oath **huramento** oath-taking

hurado judge; a board of judges **huramentado** amok; out of control

hurista jurist **hurisdiksiyon** jurisdiction **hustisya** justice

hurnuhan oven hurnohin to cook **husgado** court of justice

husto precise; adequate; sufficient **huwag** not, a negative adverb

Huwag! Don't! **Huwag kayong takbo rito.** Don't run here. **Huwag ka ngang kumain!** Don't eat!

Huwebes Thursday **May test kami sa Huwebes.** We have a test on Thursday.

huwedo gambling (*sugal syn.*)

huwes judge (*hukom syn.*)

hyerogliplo hieroglyph, a symbol or picture used in a writing system to denote an object, concept, sound, or sequence of sounds, originally and especially in the writing system of the ancient Egyptians

.....
.....
.....
.....

DICTIONARY

ENGLISH - FILIPINO

A

a [ə] ng; isa; ang isa; sa (ng) isa; the indefinite article, used before a singular countable noun to refer to one person or thing not previously known or specified, in contrast with "the," referring to somebody or something known to the listener

aback [ə'bæk] malito; bilang malito **to be suddenly confused** Bilang malito.

abandon [ə'bændən] kalimutan; abadoahin; iwan; pabayaang; layasan **to leave permanently** pabayaang; layasan

abase humamak; abahin; hamakin
abashed [ə'bæʃt] nataranta; mahiyain; **ashamed and confused** Napahiya at nalito.

abate [ə'beɪt] nataranta; bawasan
abbreviate [ə'bri:vɪeɪt] paikliing; daglat **abbreviation** [ə'bri:vɪ'eɪʃn] dalat; magpaikli

abbey ['æbi] monasteryo; kumbento; bahay ng mga mongha o madre

abdicate ['æbdɪkət] iwan o talikuran ang trono o mataas na posisyon

aberration abnormalidad; pagkalahis sa tamang landasa; departure from what is normal or desirable

abdomen ['æbdəmən] tiyan **abdominal** [æb'dɑ:mɪnəl] ng tiyan
abduct [əb'dʌkt] agawin; bihag na panagot

aberrant naliligaw **aberration** pagkaligaw sa matuwid na landas

abet hikayatin sa paggawa ng mali **to urge** mag-udyok; udyukan

abeyance pansamantalang, pagpigil **temporary inactive** magpaliban

abide [ə'baɪd] manira; tumahan **to stay** mamalagi

ability [ə'bɪləti] talino; abilidad; kayayahan; kaya

abject ['æbdʒekt] kaabaaba; aba;

kahabaghabag **abject poverty** napakapobre

abjure itakwil; magtakwil; to repudiate; renounce

ablaze [ə'bleɪz] nasusunog; on fire
able ['eɪbl] talino; kaya; may kaka-yanan **I wasn't able to hear** Hindi ko mainindihan.

able-bodied may malakas na pangangatawan; healthy and strong

ablation paghuhugas; paglilinis

abnormal [æb'nɔ:rməl] abno; hindi normal; hindi karaniwan; kulang sa isip; unusual; not ordinary

aboard [ə'bɔ:rd] lulan; sakay; sumakay; nakalululan; lumulan
all aboard! ang lahat ng nakasakay!

abode [ə'bəʊd] tirahan; bahay; tahanan; tinitirhan **place of abode** lugar ng tirahan **with no fixed abode** walang tahanan; lagalang at walang palagiang tirahan

abolish [ə'bɒlɪʃ] pimawi; kanselahin **to do away with** magbigay wakas

abolition [æbə'lɪʃn] pimawi; kanselahin; pagpawi; pagpapa-walang-bisa; putting an end to

a-bomb atomik na bomba

abominable [ə'bɒmɪnəbl] nakaka-sobra; nakakaasar; kasuklamsuklam; extremely repugnant

aboriginal [æbə'rɪdʒənəl] katutubo
aborigines [æbə'rɪdʒəni] Ang mga unang tao sa isang bayan.

abort [ə'bɔ:t] guluhin; pasubalian

abortion [ə'bɔ:ʃn] papalaglag pagkalaglag; pagkahinto **I had an abortion.** Nag-palaglag ako. **person witch perform an abortion** aborsonista

abound [ə'baʊnd] marami; makapal makapal; to be plentiful

about ¹ [ə'baʊt] malapit sa; sa palipot **I had no money about me.** Wala akong pera. **What are you**

about? Ano ginagawa mo? **What about you?** Anong sayo? **be angry about something** kagalitan **be about** hindi malayo
about ² [ə'baʊt] tungkol; on the subject of **about the child** tungkol sa bata' **about Mario** tungkol kay Mario **about you** tungkol sa iyo
above [ə'baʊv] mataas; higit sa; itaas; taas **above all** ibabaw ng lahat **place above** ibabaw **on top of** sa/nasa ibabaw ng
abrasion [ə'breɪʒn] gasgas; nata-tanggal; wearing away
abreast [ə'breɪst] magkatabi; mag-kaagapay; side by side
abridge bawasan; paiksiin; mag-pagsi; to shorten
abroad [ə'brɔ:d] nasa ibang bansa o luhain; in or to another country
abrogate magpawalang -bisa
abrupt [ə'brʌpt] bigla; agad-agad
abscess ['æbsɪs] naknak; nana
absent ['æbsənt] liban; hindi pum-asok **absent minded** lumilipad ang isip **absence** pagliban
absolute ['æbsəlu:t] ganap; lubos
absolve [əb'zɒlv] kalagan
absorb [əb'sɔ:b] sumipsip **absorbing** [əb'sɔ:bɪŋ] totooang nakawiwil
abstain [əb'steɪn] mangilin; ku-sang-loob na pagtanggap gawin ang isang bagay; to give up
abstention [əb'stenʃn] matimpi
abstinent ['æbstɪnəns] hindi na inum nang alak; pangilin
absurd [əb'su:d] talagang; Tala-gang hindi totoo manifestly untrue
abuse [ə'bju:s] abuso; mamalabis Gamitin sa masama. Pagmalto; panggamit ng kapangyari na ika-sakit o ikasasama ng kapwa pang-hahalay
abyss [ə'bɪs] lula; di mansukat na kalalima; isang hindi maarok na kalaliman; an unfathomable depth
academy [ə'kædəmɪ] akademya
accede [ək'si:d] ayon; sumangayon
accelerate [ək'seləreɪt] pabilisin; magpatulin; to move quickly
accent ['æksənt] tuldik; diin

accept [ək'sept] tumanggap; tang-gapin; to when offered
acceptable [ək'septəbl] matatang-ganip; capable of being accepted
access ['ækses] daanan **way** daan
accessory [ək'sesəri] katulong
accident ['æksɪdənt] aksidente; sakunda **accidental** [æksɪ'dentl] di sinasadya **by accident** big-laan **be killed in an accident** pa-tay sa aksidente
acclaim [ək'kleɪm] magbunyi **ac-clamation** [ək'kleɪməʃn] pa-lakpak **praise** pagpupuri
accommodate [ə'kɒmədeɪt] mag-laman; tulungan **accommod-ation** [ə'kɒmədeɪʃn] matulugin
accompaniment [ə'kɒmpənɪmənt] saliw **musical backing** sumaliw
accomplice [ək'kɒmplɪs] kasabwat
accord [ə'kɔ:d] magkasundo; ka-sunduan **with one accord**. Isa ang ayaw. **of one's own accord** kusa; sa sariling kagustuhan
according [ə'kɔ:diŋ] ayon sa; sang-ayon sa; alinsunod sa
accost [ək'kɒst] harapin; stop s.b.
account [ə'kaʊnt] halaga; batayan **on no account** hindi ko gagawin; salapi na nakadeposito sa bangko; tata ng pananalapi
accountable [ə'kaʊntəbl] nanana-got may pananagutan.
accountant [ə'kaʊntənt] tagasuri ng tala ng pananalapi ng indibidu-wal o ng kumpanya; tagayuos
actual ['æktʃʊəl] *adj.* tunay na tunay; aktuwal
accumulate [ək'ju:mjuleɪt] mag-tipon; kolektahin; mag-ipon
accuracy ['ækjʊərəsɪ] kawalan ng anumang mali; correctness
accurate ['ækjʊrət] tamang; ek-sakto; wastong-wasto; walang mali; absolutely correct
accursed sinumpa; lie under curse
accusation [ækju:'zeɪʃn] bitang; paratang; charge of same offence
accusative akusatibo; a grammatical case that identifies the direct object of a verb or other grammatical

accuse

tical parts in some inflected languages and that affects nouns, pronouns, and adjectives

accuse [ə'kju:z] pagbintangan; akusahan **I feel (am) falsely accused.** Pakiramdam ko kamalian.

accustom [ə'köstəm] mahirati; mamihasa; masanay **become accustomed to** maging bihasa sa

ace [eis] alas **within an ace** malapit na malapit **have an ace up one's sleeve** mayroon akong alas

achievement pambihira o kanga-hangang bagay

ache [eik] masakit; kirot; hapdi **I have headache.** Aking ulo ay masakit. May sakit ng ulo ko.

acid ['æsɪd] asido; asim; a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7

acknowledge [ək'ʌnlɪdʒ] pagkilala; Kumilala ng utang-na-loob.

acne ['æknɪ] a disease of the oil-secreting glands of the skin that often affects adolescents, producing eruptions on the face, neck, and shoulders that can leave pitted scars

acoustics [ə'ku:stɪks] akustika; relating to sound, hearing, or the study of sound

acquaint [ə'kweɪnt] ipabatid; magpabatid; to make somebody aware of or familiar with something

acquaintance [ə'kweɪntəns] kakilala **make someone's acquaintance** pagkaalam

acquire [ə'kwaɪə(r)] magtamo; magkamit; get something

acquisition [ækwɪ'zɪʃn] pagtatamo

acquit [ə'kwɪt] walang kasalan; magpa walang-sala; pawalang-sala **acquittal** pawalang-sala

acrid ['ækrɪd] maaskad; mapait sa pandinig o panlasa sharp or bitter

acrobat ['ækrəbæt] artista; sirkero

acrobatic [æk'rə'bætɪk] akrobatika *adj.* movements of acrobat

across [ə'kros] tawit; katapat

across the street Sa kabilang panig. Sa ibayo; Sa kabila.

act [ækt] akto **actor** ['æktə(r)] aktor **actress** ['æktɪs] aktres

acting ['æktɪŋ] yugto; palabas aktng; ang sining ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon

action ['ækʃn] aksyon **active** ['æktɪv] aktibo **activist** ['æktɪvɪst] aktibista

actually ['æktʃʊəlɪ] *adverb* talaga **He/she's actually nice.** Mabait naman siya. **Actually, she's not pregnant.** Hindi naman siya bun-tis.

acumen bilis sa pag-unawa sa sit-wasyon at paggawa ng karampa-tang aksiyon; katalasan ng isip

acupuncture akupuntura, the treatment of disorders by inserting needles into the skin at points where the flow of energy is thought to be blocked meridians

acute [ə'kju:t] *adjective* matindi; matalas; very great or bad

adamant ['ædəmənt] *adjective* matatag; walang tigatig; unyielding

Adam's apple tatagukan; lump at front of throat

adapt [ə'dæpt] *transitive verb* kataulad **adaptable** [ə'dæptəbl] *adjective* madaling; pagbabagay; pag-angkop; adjustable

adaption [ædæp'teɪʃn] pagtulad; ampunin; bumagay **adopt** [ə'dæpt] pagbabagay; pag-angkop

add [æd] idagdag; magsama **to say something more** idugtong

add up sumar; to calculate the total of two or more numbers

addict ['ædɪkt] adik; sugapa **hook on heroin** sugapa sa heroin

addictive [ə'dɪktɪv] *adjective* nakaaadik

addition [ə'dɪkʃn] pagkagumon; Ang idinagdag. taong sugapa sa narkotiko; lalo sa heroína; taong adik sa anumang bagay TV pag-kain ect.

addition [ə'dɪʃn] dagdag; ang idinagdag **additional** [ə'dɪʃnl] kagdagagan; added on to something

advantageous

admit [əd'mɪt] *transitive verb*
papasok **be admitted to hospital**
papasok sa ospital
address [əd'res] talumpati; dis-
kurso **living place** tirahan
add up sumar; to calculate the to-
tal of two or more numbers
adept [æ'dept] *adjective* sanay;
dalubhasa; eksperto; skilled
adequacy ['ædɪkwət] *adjective*
sapat; husto; kasya **that's more
than adequate** tama na
adhere [əd'hɪə(r)] *intransitive verb*
dumikit **to unite in agreement**
umayon
adherent [əd'hɪərənt] tagasunod;
tagapag- taguyod; a follower
adieu paalam; adiyos; goodbye
adjacent [əd'ʒeɪsnt] *adjective* ka-
tabi; kalapit; kapiling; contiguous
adjective ['ædʒɪktɪv] pang-uri; a
word that describes or qualifies a
noun or pronoun
adjourn [əd'ʒo:n] *intransitive verb*
itindig; wakasan; tapusin
adjust [əd'ʒʌst] *verb* itama; lak-
ma; ibagay; to fit; arrange; adapt
adjust to circumstances maia-
yos ang mga pangyayari
adjustable [əd'ʒʌstəbl] *adjective*
taama ayos; to fit; arrange
admid [əd'mɪt] magpapasok **con-
fess** umamin **admittance** karapa-
tang pumasok **admitted gladly**
maligayang pagdating **admit that
someone is right** umamin na ang
isang tao ay tama **I admit that**
Aminin ko na
administer [əd'mɪnɪstə(r)] *verb*
pangasiwaan mamahala
administration [əd'mɪnɪ'streɪʃn]
pangagasiwa; adminitrasyon **ad-
ministrator** [əd'mɪnɪstreɪtə(r)]
administratibo; pangasiwaan
admirable ['ædmərəbl] *adjective*
kapuripuri; kahangahanga **It is
admirable.** napakakapuri-puri
admiral ['ædmərəl] almirante; lak-
samana; chief naval officer
admiration [əd'mə'reɪʃn] pag-
hanga; warm approval or appre-
ciation of somebody or something

my admiration for you
aking paghanga para sa iyo
admire [əd'maɪə(r)] *verb* hangaan
admirer [əd'maɪərə(r)] tagahan-
ga; one who admires
admissible [əd'mɪsəbl] *adjective*
matatanggap; allowed to be done
admission [əd'mɪʃn] pagpapa-
sok; intras **admission free** li-
breng intras
admonish [əd'mɒnɪʃ] *verb* magba-
bala; magpaunawa **to remind** ma-
paalala; cause to think of s.hing
ado [ə'du:] hinto; kuskos-balungos;
trouble gulo; ingay
adolescence [ædə'lesns] pagbib-
inata *mas.* pagdadalaga *fem.* the
period from puberty to adulthood
in human beings
adoption [əd'ɒpʃn] adopsiyon **a-
dopt** [əd'ɒpt] *verb* ampunin; bum-
agay; pagbabagay
adoration [ədə'reɪʃn] pagsamba
adorn [əd'ɔ:n] maggayak; magpa-
lamuti; palamuti; to add beauty to
adore [əd'ɔ:(r)] *verb* sambahin
adrenalin [əd'renəlɪn] adrenalina;
a hormone secreted by the adrenal
glands and by some nerve endings
that increases the speed and force
of heart contraction
adrift [əd'rɪft] *adjective* lulutang-
lutang; **be adrift** tangay ng agos
adroit [əd'rɔɪt] *adjective* bihasa;
sanay; skillful; ingenious
adult ['ædʌlt] matanda; May sapat
na gulang. *adj.* of age
adulterate [əd'ultəreɪt] *verb* ban-
tuan; magbanto; maghalo
adultery [əd'ultəri] pakikiapid; pa-
ngangalunya; extramarital sex
advance [əd'vɑ:ns] *noun* bali; um-
abante; antisipo; adelanto; a
sum of money paid before it is due
advancement [əd'vɑ:nsmənt] pag-
unlad; abante
advantage [əd'vɑ:ntɪdʒ] bentaha;
kapakinabangan; a benefit
advantageous [əd'væn'teɪdʒəs]
adjective may bentaha
adventure [əd'ventʃə(r)] abentu-

adverb

ra; kakaibang kakaibang; Manganip na pakikipagsapalaran **adventurer** [əd'ventʃərə(r)] abenturero; taong nakikipagsapalaran **adventurous** [əd'ventʃərəs] *adjective* malakas; may bentaha

adverb pang-abay; a word that modifies a verb, an adjective, another adverb, or a sentence

adversary ['ædvəsəri] kalaban

advertise ['ædvətəɪz] *verb* mata-tag; praise commercial product

advertisement [əd'v:ɛ:tismənt] patalastas; anunsiyo

advice [əd'vaɪs] payo **take medical advice** nag-bibigay ng payo **Take my advice.** Maginig ka sa payo ko. **Can you give me an advice?** Bigyan mo ako ng payo?

advisable [əd'vaɪzəbl] maypapayo **adviser** tagapayo; somebody who gives advice

aerial ['eəriəl] hangin; antena ng TV

aeronautic [eərəu'nɔ:tɪkl] *adjective* aeronautika; Karunungan hingil sa pagpapalapad ng eroplano; science of flight: the science, art, theory, and practice of designing, building, and operating aircraft

aesthetic [i:s'θetɪk] *adjective* estetiko pleasing in appearance

affable ['æfəbl] *adjective* kawili-wiling kausapin; magliw sa pakikiharap at pakikipag-usap

affair [ə'feə(r)] karanasan; bagay; **foreign affairs** suliranin isang bagay na kailangang gawin o aksiyunan

affect [ə'fekt] *verb* makaapekto; apektado; apekto; magkabisa; tumalab; umepekto

affection [ə'fekʃn] pagmamahal; pag-ibig; fond or tender feeling toward somebody; pagsuyo

afflict saktan; hawa **afflicted with** siya ay nahawa ... **affliction** lumabay

affiliated [ə'fɪliɛtɪd] *adjective* um-anib; magsanib

affinity [ə'fɪnəti] koneksyon o relasyon sa pamilya dahil sa pag-aasawa; pagkamagkamag- anak

affix magdikit; lumagda; panlapi

affluence ['æfluəns] karamihan; kasaganaan; abundant supply

afford [ə'fɔ:d] *verb* kaya **I can afford it.** Kaya kong bilhin. **I can't afford the time** walang oras ako

affray magulo at maingay na away sa publikong lugar; bangayan

affront [ə'frʌnt] paghamak; pagdusta; an open insult

afloat [ə'fləʊt] *verb* aalab; nag-niningas; nasusunog; nasisilab

afloat [ə'fləʊt] *adjective* nakalutang **set afloat** ilagay sa dagat **be afloat** lumangoy

afoot lakad nang lakad; on foot

afraid [ə'freɪd] *adjective* takot **be afraid of** natatakot **I'm afraid she don't come.** Ako ay takot na ba ka hindi siya dumating.

I'm afraid I must go now. Ako ay aalis na. **I feel (am) afraid.**

Pakiramdam ko takot. **be afraid of doing something** matakot sa paggawa ng isang bagay

afresh [ə'freʃ] *adverb* muli; muli ngunit sa bago o naibang paraan

after ['ɑ:ftə(r)] katapus; makaraan **They sang one after another.**

Nagkantahan sila. **after they leave** pagkaalis nila **after they study** pagkatapos nilang mag-aral **He/she's right after all.** Tama pala siya.

afterdinner pagkatapos ng hapunan

aftereffect pagkatapos; an effect, usually unpleasant, that follows its cause after an interval of time

afterglow takipsilim; radiated light that remains visible after a source of light or energy has been removed

afternoon [ɑ:ftə'nu:n] hapon **He left for Manila yesterday afternoon.** Umalis siya papuntang Maynila kahapon ng hapon. **in the afternoon of the other day** kamakalawa ng hapon **We watched**

a movie in the afternoon of the other day. Nagsine kami kama-kalawa ng hapon.

aftertaste pagkatapos; lasahan

afterwards pagkatapos; pagkaraan; at a later time or after an event

again [ə'geɪn] *adverb* ulit; muli; na naman **again and again** paulit-ulit **as much again** pareho nang dati **Say it again.** Sabihin mo ulit.

They studied again. Nag-aral sila ulit. **They were here again.** Nandito sila ulit. **I'll never smoke again.** Hindi' na ako magsisigarilyo kahit kailan

against [ə'geɪnst] laban; kontra; salungat sang ayon **Mario pushed and shoved against other fans.** Nakipagtulakan si Mario sa ibang fans.

age [eɪdʒ] *noun* edad; gulang **at the age of ...** edad ni ... **of age** tamang edad **over age** sobra sa edad **under age** bata pa **wait of age** hintay sa tamang edad **ageless** ['eɪdʒlɪs] *adjective* habang buhay bata

agency ['eɪdʒənsɪ] ahensiya **agent** ['eɪdʒənt] ahente; representante

agenda [ə'dʒendə] sangay; talaan ng mga gawain; programa o mga bagay na aaksiyunan

aggravate ['ægrəveɪt] *verb* magpalubha; magpabigla **to annoy** yumamot; harass somebody

aggression [ə'ɡresɪən] pagsudod; wala sa matuwid na ananalakay **aggressive** [ə'ɡresɪv] *adjective* agresibo; mapusok **aggressor** Ang nananalakay. Ang sumasalakay. a person that attacks

aggrieved [ə'ɡri:vɪd] *adjective* apehin; mang-api Magbigay ng sama ng loob. to hurt the feelings

aghost [ə'ɡo:st] *adjective* matakot; nanghilakbot; nanghilakbot

agile ['ædʒaɪl] *adjective* maliksi; mabilis **agility** [ə'dʒɪlətɪ] masigla

agitate ['ædʒɪteɪt] *verb* balisa; katingayan **agitation** [ædʒɪ'teɪʃən] pagkalog **agitator** ['ædʒɪteɪtə(r)] manunulsol; supporter of cause

ago [ə'ɡəʊ] *adv.* nakakaraan; nakakalipas **a year ago** noong isang taon **long ago** noong unang panahon **Once upon a time, there lived a fairy on Mount Makiling.** Noong unang panahon, may nakatirang diwata sa bundok ng Makiling.

agog [ə'ɡɒɡ] *adjective* puno ng antispasyon; sabik na sabik; eager

agony ['æɡəni] naghihingalo; paghihirap **he was in agony** napakamasakit siya

agree [ə'ɡri:] sumang-ayon, pag-yag; pumayag **agree on** sumang-ayon sa, usapan **Do you agree.** Sumasang-ayon ka ba. **I don't agree.** hindi ko sumang-ayon. **agree to** sumasang-ayon sa **I agree with you** Sumasang-ayon ako sa iyo

agreeable [ə'ɡri:əbl] *adjective* nakalulugod sang-ayon

agreement [ə'ɡri:mənt] kasunduan

agricultural [æɡrɪ'kʌltʃərəl] *adjective* pagsasaka; pagbubukid **agriculturist** magsasaka; magbubukid; a farmer

aground [ə'ɡraʊnd] *adverb* nakasadsad; nakasayad; on ground

ahead [ə'hed] *adverb* nauuna **go ahead** unahan **advance** nauuna **aid** [eɪd] *noun* tulong; abuloy; alalay **first aid** unang lunas

AIDS a disease of the immune system caused by infection with the retrovirus HIV, which destroys some types of white blood cells and is transmitted through blood or bodily secretions such as semen

ail ['eɪlɪŋ] *adjective* may sakit; may inisip **ailment** ['eɪlmənt] karamdaman; sakit; illness; sickness

air [eə(r)] *noun* hangin; ere **In the open air.** Mahangin sa labas. **air-tight** *adjective* mahigpit; setado; hindi kayang pasukan ng hangin

airlift panghimpapawid na tulay

airline kompanya ng eroplano **airmail** ermeyl, a system of trans-

airplane

porting mail by aircraft, typically overseas

airplane eroplano **airfield** paliparan **airport** paliparan; eroporto; himpilan ng mga eroplano **airbase** sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong panghimpapawid **Take me to the airport, please.** Dalhin mo ako sa eroporto.

airsickness panghimpapawid na sakit

alabaster alabaster; a hard semi-translucent type of calcite, occasionally with banding

alacrity [ə'lækrəti] kabilisan na may lakip na pananabik

alarm ə'lɑ:m] *noun* alarma; babala; hudyat; biglang pagkatakot sa pagkatanto ng panganib **alarmist** taong matakutin **arlarwing** alisto

albino anak araw; a person or animal whose skin and hair lack pigmentation and whose irises are pink because of a hereditary condition albinism

alchemy alkemy; an early, unscientific form of chemistry

alcohol ['ælkəhɒl] alak **alcoholic** [ælkə'hɒlik] *noun* lasenggero

He is drunk. Siya ay lasing. **let sleeping dogs lie** mag biro ka sa lasing wag lang sa bagong gising

alcohol content nilalamang alak

ale serbesa **brewery** serbesahan

algae damo ng dagat; lumot

algebra alherbra; the branch of mathematics in which symbols, usually letters of the alphabet, represent unknown numbers

alias alyas; Balatkayong ngalan.

alien ['eɪliən] *noun* ibang bansa; banyaga; Tagaibang bansa,

alibi ['æləbaɪ] alibay; dahilan **an excuse** sangkalan

alight [ə'laɪt] *adjective* bumaba; umibis; lumapag; to get down

align [ə'laɪn] *verb* ihilera; ilinya; ituwid; makiisa sa isang partikular na grupo; paniniwala o prisipyo

alike [ə'laɪk] magkamukha; magkahawig; magkatulad; similar

alimony ['ælmənɪ] sustento; financial support to ex-spouse

alive [ə'laɪv] *adjective* buhay **alive and kicking** mabuhay at malakas **be alive with** mabuhay sasama **I'm alive.** mabuhay ako.

all [ɔ:l] lahat; kalahatan; buo **all at once** lahat isa isang beses **all right** siges **for all I know...** Sa isip ko ... **not at all** hindi lahat **everybody** lahat-lahat na tao **all women** lahat ng babae **all the women** lahat ng mga babae **they all** lahat sila **all of them** silang lahat **all of this** lahat ng mga ito **all of these** lahat ng mga ito **all this** lahat ito

Allah bathala o diyos ng mga muslim

allegory alegorya; mga kuwentong may lakip na aral; talinghaga at simbolismo; symbolic work

allergy alerdyi; hindi hiyang; unusual sensitivity to a normally harmless substance that provokes a strong reaction from a person's body

alleviate [ə'li:vɪeɪt] magpakalma; to lighten or lessen physical or mental trouble

alley ['æli] eskinita; makipot na daan; kalyehon; a narrow back street **a blind alley** isang putol na eskinita

alliance [ə'laɪəns] pagkakaisa; alyansa; an association of groups

alligator buwaya; large reptile

allow legal; pambatas; ayon sa batas; naalinsunod sa batas; tungkol sa batas; magpahintulot

alloy ['ælbɪ] Mababang uri ng metal na kahalo ng mataas na uri.

all right bweno; tama; tumpak; wasto; correct **good enough** mabuti na; mahusay na; tama na

All right, I'll call you tomorrow.

Bweno, tatawag ako sa 'yo bukas.

All Saints' Day todos los Santos; araw ng mga banal; the day in the Christian calendar set aside to celebrate the lives of saints. November 1. Araw ng mga patay.

allude to [ə'lu:dtu:] *verb* tukuyin nang pahapyaw; banggitin nang kaswal; magpahiwatig; paramdam
almighty [ɔ:l'maɪtɪ] makapangyarihan; omnipotent; all-powerfull
almond ['ɑ:mənd] almendra; an edible, oval-shaped, brown-skinned nut
almost ['ɔ:lməʊst] *adverb* manga; kamuntik na; halos; nearly **Mario almost fell.** Halos mahulog si Mario. Muntik nang mahulog si Mario. **almost all** Halos lahat
alms [ɑ:mz] *plural* namamalimos; limos; money or gifts given to help the poor **a give alms to** magbigay ng limos sa
alone [ə'ləʊn] *adjective* magisa; nag-iisa **leave me not alone.** Hayaan mo akong magisa. **leave me alone.** Hayaan mo ako. **I live alone.** nakatira akong magisa.
along [ə'lɔɪ] sama; paayon sa **take along** habang-daan **along the street** sa kahabaan ng kalye **come along!** Halika! sumama!
aloof [ə'lu:f] *adjective* malayo; walang kilo; walang pakialam o malasakit; remote in manner
aloud [ə'laʊd] *adverb* malakas; maingnay; using an audible speaking voice
Alps bulubundukin sa gitnang katimugan ng yuropa
already [ɔ:l'reɪdɪ] *adverb* handa; na **It's only May but there's already a typhoon.** May pa lang, may bagyo na. **He/she's still young but already mature.** Bata pa, mature na. **It's still early but it's already dark.** Maaga pa, madilim na. **I already ate.** Kumain na ako.
alright [ɔ:l'reɪt] *adjective* sige; tama; tumpak; wasto **that's alright** walang anuman. Hindi bale.
also ['ɔ:lsəʊ] *adverb* din; rin **me also** ako din
alternative [ɒl'tɜ:nətɪv] *noun* alternatibo; pipilian; other possibility; pagkakataong makapili sa dalawang bagay; mapamimilian
altogether [ɔ:l'tə'geðə(r)] *adverb*

lubos; ganap; lahat; buo; entirely
although kahit na, kahiman, maski, bagaman
aluminium aluminyo; a silvery white, light metallic element that is ductile, malleable, and resistant to corrosion. Source: bauxite. Use: lightweight construction, corrosion resistant materials. Symbol Al
always ['ɔ:lweɪz] *adverb* lagi; parati; palagi **I'm always here.** Ako ay lagi dito. **You say always the same.** Ikaw ay laging nag-sa-sabi paulituliit.
am *first person of verb 'be'* ay
amateur ['æmətə(r)] baguhan; bagito; unskilled person
amaze [ə'meɪz] *verb* gulatin; magtaka pagtakhan; to surprise
amazing [ə'meɪzɪŋ] kagulat-gulat; kagilagilaslas; kahanga-hanga; extraordinary or wonderful as to be barely believable
ambasador [æm'bæsədə(r)] embahador; lakansugo
amateurish gumawa o sumangkot nang hindi seroso; taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni
ambition [æm'bɪʃn] ambisyon; hangarin; adhika; a wish; intention
ambulance ['æmbjʊləns] ambulansya **call the ambulance** tawagan ang ambulansya
ambush ['æmbʊʃ] *verb* tambang **the place where the attackers are hidden** tambangan
amicable ['æmɪkəbl] *adjective* magiliw; mapayapa; mapayapa; mahinahon; kind-hearted
amiss [ə'mɪs] *adjective* mali; sala; lihis; lisya; incorrect, inappropriate
amity amistad; Mabuting pagsasamahan; pagkakasundo; friendliness and peaceful relations
ammunition [æmjʊ'nɪʃn] amunisyon; munisyon; bullets, shells
amnesia [æm'ni:ziə] *n* amnesia; Pagkalimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak. memory loss: loss of memory as a result of shock, in-

amnesty

jury, psychological disturbance, or medical disorder

amnesty ['æmnəsti] pardon; awa; amnestiya; Ganap na pagpapatawad sa mga nagkasala laban sa pamahalaan. a general pardon, especially for those who have committed political crimes

amok amok; huramentado

among(st) [ə'mʌŋ(st)] ilalim; kasama ng; sa gitna **among other things** Bukod sa iba pang mga bagay

amount [ə'maʊnt] suma; the total of numbers or things

amputate ['æmpju:tɜt] *verb* putol; putulin; cut off part of the body

amulet *noun* ating ating; agimat

amuse [ə'mju:z] lumibang; umaliw **they weren't very amused** hindi sila nagkamasaya

amusement [ə'mju:zmənt] aliwan; an isa; libangan; recreation

anal anal; relating to near the anus

analysis [ə'næləsis] **analyses** [ə'næləsi:z] analisisa; pagsusuri **analyst** ['ænəlist] **analysta** **analyze** ['ænəlaɪz] *verb* analisahin

anarchy *n* anarkiya; a situation in which there is a total lack of organization or control **anarchist** anarkista; somebody who believes that governments should be abolished as unnecessary

anatomy [ə'nætəmi] *n* anatomiya; the structure of an animal or plant

ancestor ['ænsəstə(r)] kanununu-an; ninuno; nuno **ancestry** Angkang pinamulan.

anchor ['æŋkə(r)] angkla; angkora **anchovy** dilis; a small silvery ocean fish that travels in large schools.

ancient luma; napakatanda na; very old **the ancients** tao ng anti-gong mundo

and [ænd] *conjunction* at **you and me** ikaw at ako

anecdote ['æni:kdəʊt] biro; anekdota; a short account of some interesting incident or event; naglalalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at

masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya

anemia *n* anemya; Kakulangan sa dugo. blood deficiency: a blood condition in which there are too few red blood cells or the red blood cells are deficient in hemoglobin, resulting in poor health.

angel ['eɪndʒl] *n* anghel **angelic** Parang anghel. Mukhang anghel.

angel gurdian anghel na tagatagat

anger ['æŋgə(r)] *noun* galit; kagalitan; anggulo; poot; displeasure **to make angry** galitin **fielcely angry** galit na galit **to get angry** magalit **It's hard to get angry without any reason.** Mahirap magalit nang walang dahilan.

drive someone mad pinapagalit mo ako **I feel (am) angry** Pakiramdam ko galit. **to cause someone to get angry** ikagalit **Mario got angry because of the news.** Kinagalit ni Mario ang balita. **be angry with, to scold** Kagalitan **Mary scolded Mario.** Kinagalitan ni Maria si Mario.

angry ['æŋgrɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) magalit **to make angry** galitin **fielcely angry** galit na galit **seeing red** nagngingitngit **blow one's top** poot na galit **Don't be angry with me.** Wag kang magalit sa akin. **I feel (am) angry** Pakiramdam ko galit. **Why you are angry.** Bakit ba napaka-init ng ulo mo?

animal ['æniml] hayop **to act like a animal** mag-asal-hayop

animated ['ænɪmɪtɪd] *adjective* bogyang; magbigay-buhay

ankle ['æŋkl] bukung-bukong; joint between foot and leg

anniversary [æni'vɜ:səri] anibersaryo; kaarawan; a annual return

announce [ə'naʊns] *verb* paalala; magpabatik

announcement [ə'naʊnsmənt] paalala; ibalita; a public statement giving people information or news, or the making of the statement

annotation pumuri: remark that states a fact or expresses an opinion

annoy [ə'noɪ] *verb* mayamot; na-iinis; to make somebody feel impatient or mildly angry

annoyance [ə'noʊəns] inis **to be annoyed** mainis **annoying** nakakainis

annual ['ænjʊəl] *adjective* taon taon; Sa isang taon. **annually** taun-taon; bawat taon; kada taon

annul [ə'nʌl] *verb* walang bisa; pawalang-bisa; pawalang-saysay

anomaly tiwali *noun* **anomalous** [ə'nɒmələs] *adjective* anomalya; Katiwalia; something that deviates from the norm or from expectations

anonymous [ə'nɒnɪməs] *adjective* lihim; tago; walang lagda; walang nakababatig kung sino

another [ə'nʌðə(r)] iba **one more** isa pa **Can I get another beer**. Puwede isa pa serbesa. **to see one another** magkita-kita **to separate from one another** maghiwa-hiwalay **They sang one after another**. Nagkantahan sila. **as fast as one another** magkakasimbilis

answer ['ɑ:nsə(r)] *noun* sagot; tugon **answer the door** boksan mo ang pinto **Answer my question**. Sagutin ang tanong ko. **This is not a answer**. Ito ay hindi sagot. **irresponsive answer; an answer that miss the point** silambang

ant [ænt] langam; guyam **ant nest** bahay langgam **anthill** guyaman

antarctic [ænt'ɑ:ktɪk] antartika; polong timog

antenna [æn'tenə] *pl.* **antennae** [æn'teni]) sungo; antena

anthem ['æntəəm] *n* pagbansang; awit; imno; song of allegiance

anthology [æn'θɒlədʒɪ] *n* antolohiya; katipunan ng mga piling akda; magaing tula o tuluyan

anthropologie [ænθrə'pɒlədʒɪ] antropolohiya; the study of human-

kind in all its aspects, especially human culture or human development

antibiotic [æntɪbər'Átɪk] antibiótiko; a naturally produced substance that kills or inactivates bacteria

anticlockwise ['æntɪklokwaɪz] *adjective and adverb* pabalik; in direction opposite to clockwise

antipathy [æn'tɪpəθɪ] pagkainis; antipatya; pagkamuhí; suklam; strong hostility or opposition toward somebody or something

antiseptic [æntɪ'septɪk] antiseptiko the elimination or reduction of the growth of microorganisms

antique [æn'ti:k] antigo; Sa una pa. collectible old item

antlers [æntləz] *pl.* sungay ng usa

anus ['eɪnəs] tumbong; opening for release of feces

anxious balisa **become less anxious** ay mas mababa balisa

any ['eni] ano man, maski ano, kahit ano, indicate one, some, or several, when the quality, type, or number is not important. **not any** walang tao **any else** may mangang gusto ka pa ba

anybody ['eniɪbɒdi] *pronoun* kong may mangang tao ba; kahit (na) sino; kahit (na) kanino; no matter which **There wasn't anybody there**. Nagkaroon hindi kahit sino doon.

anything kahit na ano; whatever, no matter what **Mario didn't eat anything**. Si Mario ay hindi kumain ng kahit ano.

anytime kahit na kailan; whenever no matter when

anyway ['eniweɪ] bakasakale, gayon pa man

anywhere kahit na saan; kahit na nasaan; wherever, no matter which place

apart [ə'pɑ:t] *adverb* bukod; tangi **apart from** magkahiwalay **live apart** hiwalay **apart from the child** bukod sa bata' **apart from Mario** bukod kay Mario **apart**

apartheid

from you bukod sa iyo **take apart** pagtanggali-tanggali
apartheid *n* a political system in South Africa from 1948 to the early 1990s that separated the different peoples living there and gave privileges to those of European origin
apartment [ə'pɑ:tment] paupahan
apathy [ˈæpəθi] damdamin; kawalang malasakit; lack in anything
ape [eɪp] unggoy; bakulaw; a tailless primate such as a chimpanzee, gorilla, or orang-utan
aperture [ˈæpətʃə(r)] *n* butas; a small narrow opening
aphid *noun* dapulak; plant louse
apiece [ə'pi:s] *adverb* isaisa; bawat isa; ang isa; for each one; each
apocalypse pahayad; apokaliptis; rebelasyon ukol sa kataklismong magaganap at ang paghahari ng kabutihan sa kasamaan
apologize [ə'pɒlədʒaɪz] pasinsya; humingi ng tawad **asking pardon** Paghingi ng tawad o paumanhin
apostrophe tudlik; the punctuation mark (') used to show where letters are omitted from a word, to mark the possessive, and sometimes to form the plural of numbers, letters, and symbols
apparatus [æpə'rentəs] *n* aparato; kasangkapan; piece of machinery
apparition [æpə'ɪʃn] pangitain; an appearance of a supposed ghost or something ghostly **a ghost** multo
appear [ə'piə(r)] *verb* pakita; lutang; makita; to be seen
append [ə'pend] *verb* maglakip; magdagdag; to add extra information to something
appendix apendiks [ə'pendɪks] *pl.* a blind-ended tube leading from the large intestine cecum, near its junction with the small intestine.
appendices [ə'pendɪsi:z] **appendicitis** [əpendɪ'saɪtɪs] apendisitis **an addition to** Mga dahong dagdag sa isang aklat.

appetite [ˈæprɪtaɪt] gana **appetizer** [ˈæprɪtaɪzə(r)] pampagana **whet one's appetite** ihasa ninoman ang ganang kumain
applaud [ə'plɔ:d] palakpak; pumalakpak; clap hands
apple [ˈæpl] mansanas **in apple pie order** lahat ay ayos
applicant [ˈæplɪkənt] *n* aplikante; Ang humihiling. Ang may kahilingan. s.b. who applies for s.thing
application paglalagay pagpapahid paghaharap ng kahilingan; pagsasagawa o paglalapat ng isang bagay o simulaing natutuhan **job application** aplikasyon sa trabaho
appoint [ə'pɔɪnt] *verb* itakda; makitakda **appointment** [ə'pɔɪntmənt] sulong; paguusap **Do you have an appointment.** Ikaw ay may sulong. **I have an appointment.** Ako ay may isang sulong.
apportion [ə'pɔ:ʃn] *verb* bahagi; magparti; to divide and allocate something among different people or groups
appraisal [ə'preɪzl] *n* manga; Ang tayang halaga; a judgment or opinion of something or somebody, especially one that assesses effectiveness or usefulness
apprehend [æprɪ'hend] *verb* humuli; dumakip; sumunggab; arrest
approach [ə'prəʊtʃ] lumapit; punta; numalapi **the way which a place can be reached.** Daan patungo. Daan sa pagpunta.
approbation patibay **praise** papuri
approximate [ə'proksɪmət] *adjective* halos katumbas; tantiyado
apricot ['eɪprɪkɒt] aprikot; a small round fruit with a soft furry yellowish orange skin and a single pit
april ['eɪprəl] Abril **It's hot in the Philippines during the month of April** Mainit sa Pilipinas sa buwan ng Abril.
apron ['eɪprən] *n* ipron **to tied to one's mother apron** Ang bata ay hinila ang palda ng nanay.
aquarium [ə'kwæərɪəm] akwariyum
aquatic [ə'kwætɪk] nabubuhay sa

tubig; growing or living in water
arab ['æərb] *noun* arabo **arabia** ['æreibjə] arabya; mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ilan sa mga saudi arabiya, ehaupt, moroko
arable ['æərbəl] maaaro; masasaka; mapaghahalamanan; fit for plowing or cultivation
arbitrary ['ɑ:bitrəri] ayon lamang sa sariling kagustuhan; kuru-kuro; hindi alinsunod sa batas
arcane ilan lamang ang nakaaalam at nakauunawa; lihim; tago
arch [ɑ:tʃ] arko; balantok; a curved structure that bears the weight of the material above it
arch [ɑ:tʃ] expressing playfulness, mischief, or shared humor in a knowing way
archaic [ɑ:'keɪk] *adjective* sa una; Noon unang panahon; outmoded
archaeology [ɑ:rki'ɑ:lədʒi] *n* arke-lohiya; the scientific study of ancient cultures through the examination of their material remains such as buildings, graves, tools, and other artifacts usually dug up from the ground **archeologist** arkeologo; isang mag-aaral ng mga bagay-bagay na ukol sa unang panahon
archangel [ɑ:'keɪndʒəl] arkanghel, a chief or principal angel
archbishop [ɑ:tʃ'biʃəp] arsobispo, a bishop of the highest rank
archer [ɑ:tʃə(r)] *n* mamamana
archipelago kapuluan; a group or chain of islands
architect [ɑ:'kɪtekt] *n* arketikto **architecture** [ɑ:'kɪtektʃə(r)] arki-tektura; the art and science of designing and constructing buildings
archives *n* arkibo; taguan ng mga kasulatan at katibayang nasusulat
Arctic *n* artika; polong hilaga
ardor [ɑ:'də(r)] alab; kataimtiman
area ['eəriə] lugar; purok **the size** laki; sukat
arena [ə'ri:nə] arenata; larangan; an indoor or outdoor area surrounded by seating

argue [ɑ:'gju:] sasagutan; magtalo **to dispute** magtaltalan **to argue with** makipagsagutan
argument [ɑ:'gju:mənt] argumento; pagtatalo; stated point of view *n*
arid ['ærid] *adjective* tuyong; tuyo
aristocracy [æri'stÁkrəsi] *n* aristokrasya; maharlika ang tao. kama-harlikahan people of noble families
arithmetic [ə'riθmətik] *noun* arimetika; palatuusan; the branch of mathematics that deals with addition, subtraction, multiplication, and division
ark [ɑ:k] *n* arko; balantok; the large boat in which noah save himself
arm [ɑ:m] *noun* braso; bisig **armful** pangko **armpit** kilikili **armchair** silyon **arm of the sea** braso ng dagat **with open arm** may bukas na braso
arms [ɑ:m] *pl.* baril; armas; sandata **disarm** alisan ng armas **the arms race** takbuhan sa armas
army [ɑ:'mi:] hukbo; hukbong katihaan; armed forces trained to fight on land
aroma [ə'roumə] *n* bango; samyo; Masarap na amoy. **aromatic** mabango
arouse [ə'rauz] pumukaw; mag-sulsol; gumising **rouse** pukawin, gisingin
arraign humarap sa hukuman
arrange [ə'reɪndʒ] *verb* pag aayos; ayusin; put s.b. or s.th. in order
arrest [ə'rest] *noun* arestado; humuli; dumakip; arestadohin
arrive [ə'raɪv] *verb* dating; pag-datal **When did you arrive.** Kilan ka karating. **I'm just arrived.** Ako ay kararating lang. **She arrived from Manila yesterday morning.** Dumating siya mula sa Maynila kahapon ng umaga. **He'll be here in a little while.** Darating na siya mamaya-maya. **She's arriving tomorrow morning.** Darating siya bukas sa umaga.
arrogance [ə'rəgəns] *n* arogansya

arrow

arrogant ['ærəgənt] *adjective* arrogante; taasnoo **Don't be so arrogant.** Wag kang arrogante.
arrow ['ærəʊ] *noun* palaso; tunod
arse *n* puwit **arse about** a highly offensive term meaning to waste time behaving in a silly irritating way *taboo!*
arson ['ɑ:sn] panununog; paninilab crime of burning property **arsonist** maninilab; manununog
art [ɑ:t] kasanayan **artless** mayumi
art gallery galerya; palko; tanghalan; koleksyon ng sining para itanghal
article artikulo; lathalain; pantukoy *definite* "the" *indefinite* "a" and *an*
Arctic ['ɑ:ktɪk] *n* artika; polong hilaga region that lies around the North Pole, inside the Arctic Circle
articulate [ɑ:'tɪkjʊlət] *adjective* maling salita maliwanag; magsalita nang wasto at malinaw
artificial [ɑ:'tɪfɪʃl] *adjective* artipisyal; di tunay; made by humans
artist ['ɑ:tɪst] *noun* artista **artistic** [ɑ:'tɪstɪk] *adjective* masining
as [æz] *conjunction, a grammatical word indicating simultaneity, causality, comparison, or the identity or function of somebody or something* kagaya; ka, kaysa sa **as soon as** malapit na **as long as** hangga't; basta't **as long as they are studying** hangga't nag-aaral sila; basta't nag-aral sila **as if** parang **as you like** hangga't gusto mo
as ... as *used when comparing with one person or thing* **as pretty as** singganda; kasingganda **as fast as** simbilis; kasimbilis **as tall as** sintangkad; kasintangkad **Mario is as tall as Paul.** Kasintangkad ni Mario si Paul. **Paul is as tall as John and Mario.** Kasintangkad nina John at Mario si Paul.
asbestos [æz'bestʌs] *n* asbestos; sustansiyang mineral na hindi nasusunod; heat-resistant mineral

ascend [ə'send] *verb* pumaitaas; pumailanglang ; to go upward
Ascension Day araw ng pag-akyat celebration of Jesus Christ's ascent, Thursday, forty days after Easter Day
ash [æʃ] **ashes** *pl.* abo **ashtray** ['æʃtreɪ] titishan; abuhan
ashamed [ə'ʃeɪmd] *adjective* nahihiya **shame** [ʃeɪm] *noun* hiya **shameless** ['ʃeɪmlɪs] *adjective* walang hiya **I feel (am) ashamed.** Pakiramdam ko nahihiya.
ashore [ə'ʃɔ:(r)] *adverb* kati o nasa kati (pampang) sa dalampasigan
asia ['eɪʃə] asean; asyan *noun*
aside [ə'saɪd] *adverb* katabi **to one side** Sa isang tabi.
ask [ɑ:sk] *verb* tanong **He asked for it.** Kasalanan niya. **Don't ask me.** Wag mo itanong sa akin. **Can I ask you something.** Ako ay may itatanong sayo. **he asked for it** kasalanan niya **to be had for the asking** walang bayat; libre
askew [ə'skju:] *adverb* nakatagilid **not in proper order** hindi maayos
asleep [ə'sli:p] *adjective* tulog **fall asleep** natumbang tulog **half asleep/awake** alimpungat
aspect ['æspekt] *n* aspekto; asta; anyo; ayos; appearance; viewpoint
asphalt *n* ispalto; a brownish black solid or semisolid substance **tar** alkitran
ass puwet; **asshole** a highly offensive term *taboo* **a donkey** asno
assailant [ə'seɪlənt] *n* isang tao na nang aatake; naninira o nanunuligsa s.b.who violently attacks s.b.
assassin [ə'sæsin] *n* Ang pumatay nang pataksil. **assassinate** [ə'sæsinert] *verb* Pumatay pataksil. to kill somebody
assault [ə'sɔ:lt] *noun* tuligsa; sumalakay; salakay; physical or verbal attack
assent [ə'sent] *verb* pagsang ayon
assess [ə'ses] *verb* suriin; tasahin; tayain ang kaukulang buwis
asset ['æset] ari-arian; pag-aari na may halaga; valuable thing

assist [ə'sɪst] *verb* asistahan **assis-**
tant [ə'sɪstənt] asistente **to help**
tumulog

assignment [ə'saɪnmənt] tagdan-
garaling; a task that is assigned

assort [ə'sɔ:tɪd] *adjective* magpal-
agay; lasipikain; mag-uri; magbu-
kud-bukod; to sort out

assume [ə'sju:m] *verb* magpala-
gay; manungkol; hawakan ang
tungkulin; suppose something
let's assume that sabihin ipina-
palagay na

assumption [ə'sʌmpʃn] asunsiyon;
pag-ayat sa tangit ng mahal na
birhen

assurance [ə'ʃʊərəns] pagpapa-
totoo; pagtiyak; to make sure

aspire maghangad **aspire to**
something maghangad sa isang
bagay

asthma ['æsmə] hika **asthmatic**
[æs'mætɪk] *adjective* asmatiko;
a disease of the respiratory sys-
tem, sometimes caused by aller-
gies, with symptoms including
coughing, sudden difficulty in
breathing, and a tight feeling in
the chest

arthritis [ɑ:r'θraɪtɪs] *n* arthritis a me-
dical condition affecting a joint or
joints, causing pain, swelling, and
stiffness

astray [ə'streɪ] *adverb* ligaw; na-
liligaw; namamali; out of the right
way

astrology [ə'strɒlədʒɪ] astrolohiya;
the study of the positions of the
Moon, Sun, and other planets in
the belief that their motions affect
human beings

astronomy [ə'strɒnəmi] astrono-
miya; the scientific study of the
universe, especially of the mo-
tions, positions, sizes, composi-
tion, and behavior of astronomical
objects.

astute [ə'stju:t] *adjective* matalino;
matalas tuso clever and perceptive

asylum [ə'saɪləm] patawad; am-
punan; asilo shelter and protection
request for political asylum ka-

hilingan para sa pampulitika ng
pagpapakupkop laban **request for**
asylum kahilingan para sa pagpa-
pakupkop laban

atheism ['eɪθɪzəm] hindi panini-
wala; ateismo; disbelief in the
existence of God or deities

atheist ['eɪθɪst] taong walang
pananalig sa diyos; ateisto(a)
somebody who does not believe in
God or deities

athlete ['æθli:t] *n* atlitiko; atleta;
manlalaro

atmosphere ['ætməsfɪə(r)] *n* atmos-
pera; ang amoy na nakapalig sa
buong daigdig; papawirin; the
mixture of gases that surrounds an
astronomical object such as the
Earth

attitude ['ætɪtju:d] *n* palagay; sa-
loobin; the way of thinking

atlantic [æt'læntɪk] *noun* atlantiko

atlas *n plural atlases* aklat ng mga
mapa; a book containing maps
and vital statistics relating to
geographic regions

atoll *n* karagatang; a ring-shaped
coral reef and small island that
encloses a lagoon and is sur-
rounded by open sea

atom ['ætəm] atomo; the smallest
portion into which an element can
be divided and still retain its pro-
perties, made up of a dense, po-
sitively charged nucleus surround-
ed by a system of electrons

atomic [ə'tɒmɪk] *adjective* atomika

attach [ə'tætʃ] magkabit; magla-
kip; to fasten or connect *adjec.*

attack [ə'tæk] *noun* tuligsa; atake;
lusob salakay; to use violence

attempt [ə'tempt] magtangka;
sumubok; to try; to intend *adj.*

attention [ə'tenʃn] *n* handa; atin-
syon **Can I have your attention.**
Puweding bigyan mo ako nang
atinsyon. **pay attention to some-**
thing bigyang-pansin sa isang ba-
gay

attic ['ætɪk] *n* kuwartong nasa pa-
gitan ng kisame at bubugan; atiko

attitude

attitude *n* aktitud; disposisyon; paraan ng pagkilos at pag-iisip

attorney [ə'tɜ:nɪ] *n* abogado; manananggol; a qualified lawyer

attractive [ə'træktɪv] *adjective* atratibo; kaakit-akit good-looking

attraction [ə'trækʃn] *n* atraksiyon; pangakit; pantawag-pansin

attribute [ə'trɪbjʊ:t] *verb* magpalagay na bunga credit s.b.withs.th.

attrition pagsisisi udyok ng takot; pagkabawas ng bilang laki o lakas

auction ['ɔ:kʃn] *n* subasta **a bid; price offered by a prospective buyer in an auction** tampa **sell at auction** ibenta sa subasta

august ['ɔ:gəst] Agosto **National Language Week is observed in August.** Ginaganap ang linggo ng wika ng Agosto.

aunt [ɑ:nt] *noun* ante; tita

Australia awstraliya; the world's smallest continent, situated between the Pacific and Indian oceans. Population: 20,000,000 Area: 7,614,500 sq km/2,939,974

authentic [ɔ:'θentɪk] *adjective* totoo; autentiko; tunay; trustworthy

author ['ɔ:θə(r)] manunulat; awtor; mayakta; professional writer

authority [ɔ:'θArətɪ] *n* awtoridad; kapangyarihan; holder of power **on good authority** sa mahusay na kapangyarihan

authorize ['ɔ:θəraɪz] *verb* pagbigay; kapang-yarihan; confirm power or permission

autism *n* awtism; a disturbance in psychological development in which use of language, reaction to stimuli, interpretation of the world, and the formation of relationships are not fully established and follow unusual patterns

automatic [ɔ:tə'mætɪk] *adjective* kusang; kusa; functioning by itself

automobile ['ɔ:təməbi:l] sasakyan; kotse; awto, road vehicle *noun*

autonomy [ɔ:'tɒnəmi] awtonomiya political independence and self-government *noun*

autopsy ['ɔ:topsi] awtopsiya; the medical examination of a dead body in order to establish the *n* cause and circumstances of death

autumn ['ɔ:təm] taglagas; the season occurring between summer and winter. Autumn lasts from September 22 to December 21 in the northern hemisphere, and from March 21 to June 21 in the southern hemisphere.

auxiliary verb dapat; need; have to should; ought to, a verb that is used with another verb to indicate person, number, mood, tense, or aspect

available [ə'veɪləbl] *adjective* bakanti; magagamit; able to be used, obtained, or relied on **Is this seat still available?** May nakauupo na ba sa upuang ito? **Do you have an available room?** Mayroon ba kayong bakateng kuwarta? **Yes, for two people.** Oo, para sa dalawang tao.

avalanche ['ævələ:nʃ] abalanse; a rapid downhill flow of a large mass of something dislodged from a mountainside or the top of a precipice, especially snow or ice

avarice ['ævərɪs] katakawan; kasakiman; kasibaan sa salapi; pagkahaman; greed for wealth

avenue ['ævənju:] *n* langsgangan; daan; landas patungo sa anumang bagay; a wide street in a town

aver ihayag na pawang katotohanan; sabihin nang buong tiwala

average ['ævərɪdʒ] sobra; karaniwan; usual; ordinary

aviary ['eɪvɪəri] *n* bahay ng ibon

aviation [eɪv'eɪʃn] abiatsiyon; agham ng pagpapalipad ng eroplano

aviator ['eɪvɪətə(r)] *n* abyador; manlilipad; piloto; Taong nagpapalipad ng eroplano

aviculture *n* pag-aalaga at pagpaparami ng mga ibon; bird rearing

avid ['ævɪd] *adjective* maglayo **greedy** masakim; sakim

avocado *n* [ævə'kɑ:dəu] *plural -os, -oes* abugado

avoid [ə'vɔɪd] *verb* hindi ko gaganin; iwasan; umiwas; umilag
awake [ə'weɪk] (awoke, awoken) gising **When did you awake?** Anong oras ka gumising? **I am just awake.** Kagigising lang.
award [ə'wɔ:d] *noun* parangal gantimpala premyo **commemoration of some past event** pararangalan

away [ə'weɪ] *adverb* malayo **Is it far away from here.** Napakalayo dito. **get away with...** umalis ka...
awe [ɔ:] sindak **awful** ['ɔ:fl] *adjective* kakali; kilabot; katakut-takot
awful kakila-kilabot **how awful!** paano kakila-kilabot!
ax [æks] *noun* palakol; puthaw
azure *adjective* asul; bughaw
axle ['æksl] ehe; shaft on which wheel turns

B

babble ['bæbl] *verb* polol; daldal; dumaldat; usapang walang say-say; isiwalat ang lihim nang walang pakundangan **foolish talk** ngawa **tell secrets** Magbunyag ng mga lihim.
baby ['beɪbɪ] sanggol **a child** bata
baby carriage *n* kostesito; small wheeled carriage for pushing an infant
babyish ['beɪbɪʃ] *adjective* mayumi; like baby; parang sanggol
back [bæk] *noun* likod; balik **backache** masakit ang likod **backbone** gulugod **backer** ['bækə(r)] tagasuporta **backside** puwet **Give it back to me.** Ibalik mo sa akin. **get back** umurong **keep back** bumalik kain **in back of the car** sa likuran ng kotse **to turn one's back on some one** talikod
backbite magtsimis; manira sa taikuran; to speak of the lives of others behind their back
backbone gulugod; lakas at tibay ng loob **backstage** sa likod ng entablado sa teatro **backward** ['bækwəd] *adjective* atrasado sa panahon o progreso
bacteria [bæk'tɪəriə] *pl.* bakteryà; a single-celled, often parasitic microorganism without distinct nuclei or organized cell structures
bad [bæd] *adjective* masama **go bad** masama ang pakiramdam **badly wounded** may malaking

sugat **want badly** kailangan ko na ngayon **He is in a bad way.** Masamang pakiramdam siya
badge [bædʒ] arka; tsapa; a small piece of fabric, metal, or plastic worn on clothing to show rank
badtempered [bæd'tempəd] *adjective* sungit **He/she's ugly, and what's more, he/she's badtempered.** Pangit na, masungit pa.
baggage ['bæɡɪdʒ] *n* dalahan; mga maleta; suitcases and bags
baggy ['bæɡɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) maluwang; hanging loosely like a bag
bail [beɪl] *noun* piyansa; lagak; the guarantee necessary to get a person free from arrest until he is appear for trial
bake [beɪk] *verb* panadero iluto sa hurno **baker** ['beɪkə(r)] panadero
bakery ['beɪkəri] panaderya
balance ['bæləns] timbangan; balance; kilohan; weighing machine
balance of payments balance ng mga pagbabayad **balance of trade** balance ng kalakalan
balcony ['bælkəni] balkonahe; asotea; a platform projecting from the interior or exterior wall of a building *noun*
bald [bɔ:ld] *adjective* kalbo; panot
baldness pagkakalbo, hairlessness
bale *noun* paldo; malaking balutan
balk umurong; Tumigil at ayaw lu-

ball

makad. be reluctant or turn away
ball [bɔ:l] bola **kick the ball** sipa
 mo ang bola **a formal dance** ba-
 yle; sayawan **balls** bayag **keep
 the ball rolling** tuloy na salita
ballast *n* pataw; stabilizing heavy
 weights
balloon [bə'lu:n] lobo gas-filled bag
ballot ['bælət] balota; botohan sa
 pamamagitan ng balota *noun*
balm *n* balato **substance to heal**
 balsamo; pabango; pampaginhawa
 ng kalamnan o kalooban
bamboo [bæm'bu:] *n* kawayan
ban [bæn] magbawal **ban some-
 one from doing something** ba-
 wal
banana [bə'nɑ:nə] *n* saging **go ba-
 nanas** baliw; luku luko; pangahas
band [bænd] banda; grupo; grupo
 ng musiko. Bandila; pangkat; pan-
 tali; strip or loop of material *n*
bandage ['bændɪdʒ] *noun* banade;
 benda; cloth strip for injury
bandit ['bændɪt] *n* bandido; tulisan
bandy ['bændɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -
 iest) tabingi; curved knees
bangle ['bæŋgl] pulseras; bracelet
banish ['bæniʃ] *verb* idisyerto **to
 force to go away** magpalayas;
 magtaboy
banister ['bænistəz] *n* hawakan; a
 handrail on staircase
bank [bæŋk] *n* bangko **the border
 of a river** pampang
bank charges ſingil sa bangko
bankrupt ['bæŋkrʌpt] *adjective*
 lugi; bangkarota; judged legally to
 be unable to pay off personal debts
become bankrupt ay bangkarote
banns [bænz] *pl.* proklamasyon;
 Tawag sa kasal.
banter ['bæntə(r)] manukso; kan-
 tiyaw; light teasing remarks
baptism ['bæptɪzm] *n* binyag; bap-
 tismo **baptismal ceremony** bin-
 yagan
banquet ['bæŋkwɪt] piyesta; bang-
 kete; ceremonial meal
bar¹ [bɑ:(r)] *noun* bara; a length
 of metal, wood, or other solid ma-

terial **iron bar** barang bakal **be
 behind bars** kulugin
bar² [bɑ:(r)] *noun* kabilya, inu-
 man, taberna, place for drinking
barbarian [bɑ:'beərɪən] *n* barbaro,
 uncivilized person **barbarity** ka-
 bangsan, an uncivilized condition
barbecue ['bɑ:bɪkju:] *noun* inihaw
barbed wire [bɑ:bd] alambre: Ka-
 wid na may tinik. spiky wire *noun*
bachelor ['bætʃələ(r)] hindi kasal,
 a man who is not or has never
 been married *noun*
bare [beə(r)] *adjective* hubad;
 walang damit **uncovered** walang
 takip **barefaced** ['beəfeɪst] *ad-
 jective* walang hiya **barefoot**
 nakayapak; Walang sapin ang paa.
barely ['bædlɪ] *adverb* saying; ba-
 hagma na; scarcely or almost not
barber ['bɑ:bə(r)] *n* barbero;
barbershop barberya; pagupitan
barefoot nakayapak; walang sapin
 sa paa wearing nothing on the feet
bargain ['bɑ:gɪn] kasunduan **sale
 very cheap** napakamura
barge [bɑ:dʒ] lantsa; gabara, flat-
 bottomed freight boat
bark [bɑ:k] tahol **outside covering
 of the trunk of a tree** Balat ng
 kahoy; banakal **bark up the
 wrong tree** maling pagiisip **to
 bark at someone or something**
 tahulan
barley ['bɑ:lɪ] *n* sebada; the grain
 from a cereal plant. Use: food,
 malt production, livestock feed
barn¹ [bɑ:n] kamalig; bangan, lar-
 ge building or room
barn² [bɑ:n] granero; *n* a unit of
 area equal to 10-28 square me-
 ters, used in nuclear physics
barometer [bɑ'rʌmɪtə(r)] barome-
 tro; instrumento sa pagkuha ng
 panahon *noun*
barracks ['bærəks] *n pl.* kuwartel;
 quarter for soldiers
barrack-room lawyer nagmama-
 galing, nagpapakitang gilas, an-
 noying know-it-all, somebody who
 gives unwanted advice or opinions
barracuda asugon; a predatory sea

fish with a long body *noun*
barrel ['bærəl] *dram*; a cylindrical container with a flat top and bottom, used to store liquids *noun*
barren ['bærən] *adjective* baog; tigang; tuyot; lacking in something
barricade ['bærkerd] *hadlang*; a barrier that protects defenders or blocks a route
barrister ['bærɪstə(r)] *n* abugado; manananggol; lawyer in higher court
base [beɪs] *noun* batayan **baseless** ['beɪslɪs] *adjective* walang batayan **moveable part** patungan
basement ['beɪsmənt] Bodega sa ilalim ng lupa *noun*
bashful ['bæʃfl] *adjective* mahiyain **shy** [ʃaɪ] *adjective* hiya
basic ['beɪsɪk] *adjective* tunay; tutual saligan batayan; saligan
basilica basilika; simbahan; isang gusaling ang gitna ay nabubukod sa mga tabi sa pamamagitan ng mga poste *noun*
basin ['beɪsn] *noun* palanggana
bask [bɑːsk] samantalain **to warm oneself pleasantly** magpainit; idarang
basket ['bɑːskɪt] balde; bangkil; buslo; kesta; pangnan; kaing; a woven container *noun*
bastard *n* bastardo; Anak sa labas.
bat [bæt] *noun* paniki; kabagkabag; bayakan **as blind as a bat** bulag **have bats in the belfry** Ikaw ay baliw.
bate hinaan; humupa; magbawa
bath [bɑːθ] paliligo **bathe** [beɪð] *verb* maligo **to give a bath to another** magpaligo **bathroom** banyo **to take a bath** maligo
batter ['bætə(r)] hampasin; palo; bugbugin; to hit or beat something
battery ['bætrɪ] *n* batarya; electric cells that produce a direct current
battle ['bætl] *noun* labanan **battleship** Bapor pangdigma. Bapor pang-giyera **battlefield** lugar ng digmaan; place of a battle
bauble mumurahing alahas na karaniwang makinang; makulay at

marangya ang itsura
bawl [bɔːl] sumigaw **to shout to someone** sigawan **to cry very loudly and energetically** iyak
bawdy ['bɔːdi] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) mahalay; bulgar; masagwa; ribald in a frank, humorous, and often crude way
bay [beɪ] *noun* look; inlet or arm of the sea
bay leaf lawrel; aromatic leaf used in cooking *noun*
be [biː] *intransitive verb* (was/ were, been) ay in certain cases maging; a verb used most commonly to link the subject of a clause to a complement in order to give more information about the subject, e.g. its identity, nature, attributes, position, or value **It's hard to be a parent.** Mahirap maging magulang.
beach [biːtʃ] apaya; baybay dagat
beacon ['biːkən] *n* ilaw sa parola
bead ['biːdɪ] *n* butil; kernel seed
beak [biːk] *n* tuka; a bird bill
beam [biːm] sinag; silahis; aninang
bean [biːn] patani **spill the beans** sabihin lahat **be full of beans** may lakas
bear ¹ [beə(r)] *noun* oso; large strong omnivorous animal that has thick shaggy fur and sharp claws
bear ² [beə(r)] (bore, borne) pinanganak; bayat ang mga gastos
beard [brəd] bigote; balbas **having a heavy beard** balbon
beast [biːst] bruto **beastly** ['biːstli] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) napakahayop; thoroughly unpleasant
beast of burden hayop na pantrabaho
beat biːt] (beat, beaten) palo **beat it** aalis yan **Don't beat me.** Wag mo akong paluin.
because [br'kɔz] *conjunction* kasi; sapagkat; dahil **I don't like because** Ayaw ko dahil sa **because of the child** dahil sa bata **Because Mario was hungry, he ate some rice.** Dahil gutom si Mario,

beautiful

kumain siya ng kanin. **You called him/her a pig, that's why he/she got angry.** Tinawag mo kasi siyang baboy, nagalit tuloy.

beautiful ['bju:tɪfʊl] *adjective* maganda **be beautiful** maganda **You are very beautiful!** Ikaw ay napakaganda! **to make beautiful** gandahan **It is beautiful.** maganda ito. **to make beautiful** gandahan **to make someone or something more beautiful** pagandahin

beauty ['bju:tɪ] *n* ganda; pleasing and impressive qualities of something

become [bɪ'kʌm] maging *intransitive verb* (became, become) **He/she became mayor.** Naging mayor siya. **He/she's becoming popular.** Nagiging popular siya. **He/she will become popular.** Magiging popular siya. **Day became night when Mt. Pinatubo erupted because of the quantity of ash in the air!** Maging gabí ang araw nang pumutók ang Pinatubò dahil sa dami ng abó sa himpapawid!

bed [bed] *n* kama; higaan; tulugan **bedclothes** sapin nag kama **go to bed** pupunta sa kama

bedding ['bedɪŋ] mga kagamitan sa kama; bed coverings

bee [bi:] bubuyog **beeswax** pagkit

beehive bahay ng pukyutan

beef [bi:f] *noun* laman; karne

beer [biə(r)] *n* serbesa **brewery;** **place where beer is made** serbesahan **another beer please** Isa pang serbesa, pakiusap **Do you have cold beer?** Mayroon kayong serbesa na malamik. **Yes, we have.** Opo, mayroon. **All right, I'll have one.** Sige, isang lang.

beetle ['bi:tɪl] umang; uwang; salaginto; hard-backed insect *noun*

beetle isang malaking binalalak o martilyo; large mallet

before [bɪ'fɔ:(r)] *preposition* noon; bago **before they study** bago sila

mag-aral **before one o'clock** bago mag-ala-una **before Mandela became president** bago maging presidente si Mandela

beg [beg] namamalimos **beggar** *n* ['begə(r)] malimos pulubi **You are a beggar.** Ikaw ay namamalimos.

alms limos

begin [bɪ'ɡɪn] (began, begun) simula **beginner** [bɪ'ɡɪnə(r)] baguhan **beginning** simulan

begrudge [bɪ'grʌdʒ] ingit **to envy** mainggitimagbigay ng pera o pabor na masama ang loob

beguile mandaraya; mandaya

behave [bɪ'hɛv] magandang asal **behavior** [bɪ'hɛrvə(r)] ang galaw; atas; asal; kilos; gawi

behind [bɪ'hænd] *preposition* likuran; atrasado

being ['bi:ɪŋ] ako ito; buhay; pamumuhay; mabuhay *noun*

belated [bɪ'leɪtɪd] *adjective* huli, atraso **sorry for belated** pasinsya ako ay huli **later** atrasado

belch [beltʃ] *noun* dumighay; release gas from mouth noisily

believe [bɪ'li:v] *verb* paniniwala; maniwala **I don't believe it.** Hindi ako naniniwala. **Believe it or not.** Maniwala o hindi.

belittle [bɪ'ɪtlɪ] *verb* magmaliit; mangmata; menosin; make little

bell [bel] kampana **belfry** kampa-naryo **bell ringer** kampanero

belligerent [bɪ'ɪdʒərənt] *adjective* bansa o taong nakikigigma

belly ['belɪ] *noun* tiyan; sikmura

bellow ['beləʊ] *noun* sigaw; umungal; sumigaw; to roar as a bull

belong [bɪ'lɔŋ] ariin; akin yan; Pag-aari ni. **belongings** kabuhayan; ari-arian; property and money

beloved [bɪ'lʌvɪd] *adjective* Aking mahal giliw irog sinta. sinisinta

below [bɪ'ləʊ] *preposition* ilalim **below, under** sa/nasa ilalim ng

belt [belt] sinturon; strip around waist

beneath *preposition* ilalim **below, under** sa/nasa ilalim ng

benefactor ['benɪfæktə(r)] *n* taga-

pagpala; tagapagbigay-biyaya; financial supporter: somebody who aids a cause, institution, or person, especially with a gift of money

beneficial [beni'fɪʃl] *adjective* nakabubuti; nagbibigay-pakinabang; producing a good or advantageous effect

bench [bentʃ] bangko; salumpwed

bend [bend] (bent, bent) *verb* pakorba **to bend down or forward** yumuko

benzene ['benzi:n] *n* bensol; toxic liquid from petroleum

bequeath [br'kwɪ:ð] *verb* ipamana; magpamana; mag-iwan

bequest [br'kwɛst] pamana; pagpapamana s.th. left to s.b. in a will

bereave br'ri:vd] *adjective* maulila

bereavement pangungulila

berry ['beri] obas; small juicy fruit

beseech [br'si:tʃ] *verb* (besought or beseeched, besought or beseeched) malimos **to ask earnestly, to beg** magsumamo

beside [br'saɪd] *preposition* katabi **sit beside me** umupo ka sa tabi ko **be beside oneself with** nagningitngit **beside oneself** sa tabi ng sarili

besieged *n* talikop; surrounded by enemies **siege** kulong; pagkubkob

besought [br'so:t] *Prät and perfect participle* malimos; magsumamo

best [best] *adjective* pinakamabuti

bestow [br'stəʊ] *verb* bigyan **to grant** magka loob **to confer** pusta; taya

bet [bet] *noun* taya; pusta *transitive and intransitive verb* (-tt-; bet, bet or betted, betted) the amount of money that somebody agrees to pay as a bet

betray [br'trei] *verb* magkanulo **betrayal** [br'treiəl] pagkakanulo; **a betrayal of trust** pagtataksil

betrothal kasunduan sa pagpapakasal; the act of becoming engaged to marry

between [br'twi:n] *preposition* gitna; sa pagitan ng bagay; sa/nasa pagitan ng

beverage ['bevərɪdʒ] inumin; any kind of drink *noun*

beware [br'weə(r)] bawal **beware of the dog** magbawal sa aso **to be careful** mag-ingat

bewitch [br'wɪtʃ] umingkanto; to fascinate or be very desirable to somebody

beyond [br'jɒnd] *preposition* sa dako pa roon; malayo; doon sa malayo

bible ['baɪbl] biblyia; Banal na kasulatan. Christian holy book

biceps ['baɪsɛps] *n* dagadagaan

bicycle ['baɪsɪkl] *n* bisikleta **ride a bicycle** sumakay ng bisikleta, magbibisekla

bid [bɪd] (bid, bit) utusan **bidding** atas; utos **underbid** dumaig

big [bɪg] *adjective* malaki **very big** napakamalaki **talk big** *adverb* malaking salita

bigamy ['bɪgəmi] *n* dalawang ang asawa; crime of being simultaneously twice married

Big Bang the explosion of a single extremely dense mass of matter that started the universe according to a popular theory big bang theory

bigot ['bɪgət] *n* panatiko **bigotry** pagkapanatiko bulag na tagasunod

bile [baɪl] apdo; the liquid secreted by the liver *noun*

bill [bɪl] *noun* tuka; resibo **Check the bill, please!** Bayad po!

billet kuwartel; tutuluyan

billiards ['bɪljədʒ] *n* singular bilya

billion ['bɪljən] *n* bilyon **billionaire** bilyonaryo

billy goat ['bɪlɪgəʊt] barako; kabron; a male goat *noun*

bind [baɪnd] *verb* (bound, bound) gumapos **to tie up a bundle** magbigkis

biogradable nabubulok *adjective*

biology [baɪ'ɒlədʒɪ] *n* bayologi; the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions (*haynayan syn.*) **biologist**

bird

bayalohista; haynayanon
bird [bɜ:d] *n* ibon **birdcage** hawla ng ibon **birdseed** pagkain ng ibon **birds of a feather** parehong tao **birds of a bird flock together** parehong mayaman
birth [bɜ:θ] *n* pagsilang; pagluwal **give birth** panganganak **birthmark** nunal; balat **birthplace** bayang sinilangan; lupang tinubuan **birthright** katutubon **birthday** kapanganakan **Happy birthday!** Maligayang bati! **My birthday is on Wednesday.** Kaarawan ko sa Miyerkoles. **birthright** katutubong karapatan; karapatang minana pagkasilang pa lamang **birthday present** diyas
bisect hatiin sa dalawang magkasinlaking bahagi; maghati; biyak
bisexual [bɪ'seksjuəl] alanganin; may hilig sa babae at lalaki
bishop ['bɪʃəp] *n* obispo; a senior Christian cleric
bit [bɪt] kaunti **a small piece, a bit** kapisaso; a small piece **not a bit of it!** hindi isang kaunti ng mga ito! **give me a bit more** bigyan ako ng kaunti pang
bitch babaeng aso; puta ina mo *tb.* nakasusuyang babae; mahalay na babae
bite [baɪt] bit, bitten) kagat; *a cut or hold with the teeth* **let's have a bite (to eat)** Kakain na
bitter ['bɪtə(r)] *adjective* mapait
blab [blæb] magbunyag ng mga lihim; tell secrets *verb*
blabbermouth ['blæbəmavθ] maldaldal; tsismosa; satsat *noun*
black [blæk] *adjective* itim **blackboard** pisara **blackberry** duhat **blackbird** mirlo **blackguard** masamang tao **blackmail** pangunguwalta sa kapwa, sa pamamagitan ng pananakot; an attempt to get money by threats **blacksmith** hirero; panday
bladder ['blædə(r)] *n* bula; pantog *ana.* bodily sac for liquid or gas
bladder infections pagtanggal ng

bukol, inflammation of the urinary bladder, often caused by infection
blade [bleɪd] *n* talim; cutting part dahon; thin leaf
blank [blæŋk] *adjective* blanko; obus na; not marked; emptiness
blanket ['blæŋkɪt] *n* kumot **Can I get another blanket.** Pakikuha isa pa kumot.
blast [blɑ:st] *noun* sabog; putok **Blast you!** Punta ka sa im-piyerno.
blare [bleə(r)] *verb* umingay **to make a loud harsh sound** mag-ingay
blasphemy ['blæsfəmi] kalaswaan; Lumapastangan sa diyos. kawalang pitagan sa diyos o sa sagra-dong bagay *noun*
blaze [bleɪz] *noun* lagablab; mag-liyab **a blaze of colour** maraming mga kulay
bleach [bli:tʃ] *verb* ikula; umiikula
bleak [bli:k] *adjective* madilim; tigib ng lamig at lungkot; sakmal ng lungkot at kawalang-pagasa
bleed [bli:d] *v* (bled, bled) nagdugod **bleed to death** duguhin
blend [blend] maghalo; ihalo; mag-sama; to mix *verb*
bless [bles] *verb* (blessed, blest) bendisyon **Bless you!** Piskan!
blessed banal; sagrado; holy *adv.*
blind [blaɪnd] *adjective* bulag **Are you blind!** Bulag ka ba. **color-blind** bulag na kulay **blindness** kabulagan
blindly nang walang taros
blink [blɪŋk] *verb* magpaskuap
blist ['blɪstə(r)] *noun* paltos
bloat ['bləʊt] mamaga **bloated** ['bləʊtɪd] *adjective* namamaga
blockade [blɒ'keɪd] *noun* harang; sagabal; sawhil
blond [blɒnd] rubiyo; fair hair *adj.*
blood [blʌd] *n* dugo **of the same blood** magkadugo **bleed** nagdugod **blood compact** sanduguan **blood shed** Pagdanak ng dugo **bloody** duguan **blood compact** sandugo **in cold blood** walang damdamin; malupit; walang ha-

bag **give blood** bigay dugo blood
group grupo ng dugo **my nose is bleeding** aking ilong ay nagdugo
blood vessel daluyan ng dugo

bloom [blu:m] *noun* tumubo; mamulaklak **bloosom** ['blɒsəm] buklaklak

blotting paper sikateng papel

blow [bləʊ] *v* (blew, blown) hipan

blow up lakasan mo ang ihip

blow one's nose singa **blow**

out hipan mo **blowjob** tsopa

blow one's top poot na galit

blue [blu:] *adjective* asul; bughaw
be feeling blue labis na katamlayan; panlulumo at kawalang pagasa; isang uri ng sakit sa utak

bluebottle *noun* bangaw

blunder ['blʌndə(r)] *n* kalukuhan; mali; Malaking pagkakamali. Dahil sa pagkalito o katangahan

blunt [blʌnt] *adjective* mapuro
outspoken tapatang magsalita; walang pelo-pelo

blush [blʌʃ] namumula; nammulang mukha; become red in face

bluster ['blʌstə(r)] *n* bayolenteng bugso ng hangin; maingay ngunit hungkag na pagbabanda o pagyayabang

boar [bɔ:] bulugan; baboy na lalaki

board [bɔ:d] *noun* tabla **on board** sa bapor

boarding school paaralan pangaserahan

boat [bəʊt] bapor **a small native boat** bangka *noun*

body ['bɒdɪ] *n* katawan; bagay **is anybody here?** may tao dito?

nobody tell me what I have to do walang tao sabihin mo kung anong gagawin ko **bodyguard** *n* guwardiya **dirt on the body** libag; banil

bog ['bɒɡ] balaho; kumunoy; putikan *n* **the mind boggles!** Hindi ako naniniwala!

boil [bɔɪl] *noun* eksema [bɔɪl] *transitive and intransitive verb* kulo; pakkuluin **boil the eggs 5 minutes** pakuluin ang itlog ng limang

menuto **the water is boiling** ang kumukulo ang tubig

boil [bɔɪl] *n* sula; a painful pus-filled abscess on the skin caused by bacterial infection of a hair follicle

boiling point ['bɔɪlɪŋ] the temperature at which a heated liquid turns to gas, e.g. 100 or 212 for water at sea level *noun*

bolt [bəʊlt] *n* matapang **impudent** pangahas **bolt of lightning** kidlat
bolt upright patayo parang kandila **bolt the door** itrangka mo ang pintuan

bomb [bʌm] *noun* bomba **bomb-attack** binomba **bombard** [bɒm'bɔ:d] manganyon **bombastic** mayabang **bomber** ['bʌmə(r)] eroplanong pambomba

bone [bəʊn] *noun* buto; one of the hard parts forming the skeleton **to bite meat from bones** ngabngabin

bonefire ['bəʊnfʌɪə(r)] siga; a fire built outside *noun*

bonk katot; to bang or hit something or somebody *verb*

bony payat na payat; buto't balat

boobs *noun* ang mga didi

booby ['bu:bi] *n* bobo; somebody regarded as silly or unintelligent

book buk] *noun* libro; aklat **to reserve** maglaan; magreseba

booked up hindi bakanta **library**

aklatan **bookcase** *n* iskaparate

bookcover pabalat **bookkeeper**

n tenedot-de-libro **bookworm** *n*

Taong mahilig sa pababasa. **I'm**

reading a book. Ako ay nagbabasa isang libro. **Please, give me**

the book. Pakibabalik ang libro. **I**

bought a book yesterday. Bumili siya isang libro sa kahapon.

bookshop; bookstore tindahan

ng aklat **bookseller** tindero ng

mga aklat **bookmark** marka ng

aklat

boor [bɔ:(r)] *n* bastos na tao; a ill-mannered person

boot [bu:t] bota; a leather or rubber covering for the boot and leg

booty

booty ['bu:tɪ] manulupig; maninira Nadambong na mga bagay. Ang ninakaw.

booze [bu:z] *noun* palainum; alak

border ['bɔ:də(r)] *noun* bingit; hangganan **margin** palugit

bore [bɔ:(r)] *verb* botasan; magbutas *noun* **to tire** mayamot; mainis

boredom ['bɔ:dəm] lungkot **boring** malungkot **it is boring here** malungkot dito **feel you bored** pakiramdam ka malungkot

born [bɔ:n] ipinanganak; isinilang; iniluwal **by birth** ipinanganak

borrow ['bɒrəʊ] hiram; to arrange to be given money by somebody

bosom ['bʊzəm] dibdib **sureface of a lake, river, earth ect.** Ang ibabaw ng dagat, lawa, ilog at lupa.

boss [bɒs] *noun* amo; puno; tsep

botanical [bə'tænɪkl] *adjective* botanika; Karunungan tungkol sa halaman. **botanist** ['bɒtənɪst] botanista; mag bubulaklal **botany** ['bɒtənɪ] botanya; the scientific study of plants

botch [bɒtʃ] sumira ng trabaho *transitive verb*

both [bəʊθ] *adjective* kayung dalawa *pronoun* parehong, kapwa **I know both brothers** kilala ko kapwang mga kapatid na lalaki

bottle ['bɒtl] *noun* bote; botelya **a covering for a bottle** Panakip ng bote. **bottle out** *slang* nawala ang mga kaugatan **bottle cap** tansan

bottle opener Pambukas ng bote

bottom ['bɒtəm] *n* puwit; kailalim; ang ilalim **get to the bottom of** anong dahilan

bout [baʊt] *n* labanan; Sukatan ng labas.

bow [bəʊ] *noun* busok **to bent the body** yumuko **to incline the head** sumuko

bowels ['bəʊəls] bituka; intestines **moving the bowels** pagdumi **constipation** hindi pagkadumi, a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the

feces are hard and dry

bowl [bəʊl] *noun* mangkok; tason

bowlegged [bəʊ'legɪd] *adjective* sakang; with outward-curving legs

box [bɒks] *noun* kahon **a small**

box kaha; kahita **a blow with a**

fist suntok **boxer** ['bɒksə(r)]

boksenggero **boxing** ['bɒksɪŋ] suntukan

boy [bɔɪ] totoy; batang lalaki **boyfriend** nobyo; kasintahan **he is my boyfriend** siya ay akin nobyo

boycott ['bɔɪkɒt] *noun* bumuykoteo; lumayo; to cease or refuse to deal with something such as an organization, a company, or a process, as a protest against it or as an effort to force it to become more acceptable

bra [brə:] suyetador; undergarment for woman's breasts *noun*

brace [breɪs] *n* ibigkis **to support** magsuhay

bracelet ['breɪslɪt] pulseras; galang

brackish maalat alag; Maalat nang kaunti. **brackish water** tubig-alag; magkahalong tubig-alag at tubig-tabang

brag [bræg] *n* magmayabang **to boast** maghambog

braggart ['brægət] *v* mayabang; hambog, talk with too much pride

braise kulubin, fry food lightly and then stew it slowly in a closed container **braised beef** nilaga

brain [breɪn] utak **brainwave** iisip **brainly** talino; heniyo **brainstorm** Biglaang inspirasyon. **brainchild** orihinal na ideya o konsepto na pagmamay-ari ng nakaisip **brainwash** baguhin ang paniniwala; sa pamamagitan ng indokrinasyon

brake [breɪk] *noun* preno ng awto

branch [brɑ:ntʃ] *noun* sanga; part of tree growing from trunk; local unit in organization

brandy a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes or other fruit *noun*

brass [brɑ:s] tumbaga; a hard yellow shiny metal that is an alloy of zinc and copper *noun*

brave [breɪv] *adjective* matapang; Walang takot. bida; tapang

bread [bred] tinapay **know which side one's is buttered** gagawin ko ito para makuha ko yon **bread-winner** tagapag-hanapbuhay ng lahat sa pamilya

break [breɪk] (broke, broken) bale; putol *verb* **take a break** pahinga **without a break** walang pahinga **breakable** nasisira **breakdown** subsob **We spent our break in Boracay last week.** Nagbakasyon kami sa Boracay noong isang linggo.

breakfast ['brekfəst] almusal; agahan; day's first meal *noun*

breakwater babasagang-alon

breast [breɪst] dipdip **breastfeed** papasusu

breathe [bri:ð] hinga **take a deep breathe** huminga ka nang malalim **to breathe into** hingahan **gasp-ing for breath** hingal **a short quick breathe** Paghahabol ng hingha. **breathless** walang hinga **a breath of fresh air** isang hinin-ga ng sariwang hangin

breed [bri:d] (bred, bred) magpa-anak; mag-anak; distinct animal or plant *verb*

breeze [bri:z] sariwang; Simoy ng hagin. light to moderate wind *n*

brew [bru:] *verb* kulong **brewery** ['bru:əri] serbesahan **brewer** ['bru:ə(r)] serbesahero

bribe [braɪb] *noun* suhol; parating; money or incentive given to persuade a person to do something illegal or dishonest

bride [braɪd] *n* kinakasal; babaing ikakasal **bridegroom** Ang lalaking ikakasal. **bridesmaid** abay

bridge [brɪdʒ] *noun* tulay

briefcase *noun* atatsikes; maletín

bright [braɪt] *adjective* nagkukurap; makintad; maliwanag **bright lights** malinaw na ilaw

bring [brɪŋ] (brought, brought) *v* dalhin **bring up** magandang pagpapalaki **Please, bring me the menu.** Dalhin mo ang menyu.

bring me not in bad mute dalhin mo ko sa hindi sumama ang pakiramdam **bring up** pagpapalaki; pagtuturo; pag-aalaga **bring back** ibalik

brink [brɪŋk] bingit gilid; edge of something *noun*

brisk [brɪsk] *adjective* matulin

broad [brɔ:d] *adjective* malawak; malapad; maluwang; very wide **in broad daylight** sa liwanag ng araw

broil [brɔɪl] ihaw **broiler** manok

bronchitis brongkitis; inflammation of the mucous membrane in the airways bronchial tubes of the lungs, resulting from infection or irritation and causing breathing problems and severe coughing

bronze [brɒnz] bronse; a hard yellowish brown alloy of copper and tin *noun*

Bronze Age panahon ng bronse; historical period of bronze tools; approximately between 3500 and 1500 bc

brook *noun* maliit na ilog; sapá

broom [bru:m] walis **sweep** walis nagwawalis; magwalis **sweeper** tagapagwalis

broth kaldo; sabaw; flavorful soup or sauce base *noun*

brothel ['brʌθl] *n* bahay ng puta; a place where people pay to have sexual intercourse with prostitutes

brother ['brʌðə(r)] kapatid; kuya **brother in law** bayaw **brotherhood** kapatiran **halfbrother** kapatid sa ama

brow [brau] *noun* kilay; ituktok

brown [braʊn] kayumanggi; kulay kape color between red and yellow

bruise [bru:z] pasa; pamamasa; a tender area of skin discoloration caused by blood leaking from blood vessels damaged by pressure or impact *noun*

brunch huling almusal; large mid-morning meal *noun*

brush [brʌʃ] *noun* suklay **brush away** ang suklay ay ilayo mo **to**

brutal

comp the hair suklayin **brush away** ... ang suklay ay ilayo mo ... **give one's english a brush** Ako ay mag-iisayo nang ingles.

brutal ['bru:tɪl] *adjective* malaha-yop; malupi

bubble ['bʌblɪ] *n* bula **a gurgling sound by boiling liquids** bulubok; kilo

bucket ['bʌkɪt] *noun* timba ; balde

buckskin gamusa, the skin of a male deer

buddy ['bʌdɪ] kasama; katabal; kapareha friend coworker companion

budget ['bʌdʒɪt] pondo; laang gugulin money for particular purpose

buffalo *noun* bupalo; karabao

bug [bʌg] *noun* umang; langgam

build [bɪld] (built built) *v* gawa, magtayo, gumawa

bulge [bʌldʒ] *noun* umok, tambok

bull [bʊl] *noun* toro; male of cattle

bulb [bʊlb] bombilya; glass sphere with filament producing light

bulimia bulimiya; eating disorder: a condition in which bouts of over-eating are followed by undereating

bullet ['bʊlɪt] bala; ammunition used in firearm *noun*

bum [bʌm] *noun* palaboy; hampaslupa; lagalag at walang palagiang tirahan o trabaho

bump [bʌmp] *noun* bukol

bunch buwig **bunch of flowers** palumpon

bungalow bunggalo *noun*

bunny ['bʊni] *n* maliit na kuneho

buoy [bɔɪ] boya **buoyancy** Katangiang lumutang sa tubig. Hindi lumulubog sa tubig.

burden ['bʊ:dn] *n* pasan; dalahin **I don't want to be a burden to you** Hindi ko nais na maging isang pasanin sa iyo.

bureau ['bjʊəəu] *noun* opisina

burglar ['bɜ:rglɜ] kawatan; mag-nanakaw; taong mapang-himasok sa lugar o negosyo kahit wala siyang legal na karapatan

burial ['berɪəl] burol; libing **burial at sea** libing sa dagat

burly ['bu:lɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) malakas; stout and strong

burn [bɜ:n] (burnt or burned, burnt or burned) sumunog **get burned (by the sun)** bungang-araw **Burning question** nasusunog na tanong

burp [bɜ:p] *noun* dighay; dumighay

burst [bɜ:st] (burst, burst) putok **fly apart with sudden violence** sumabog **burst into tears** iyak

bury ['berɪ] *verb* ilibing; nakalibing **past and past participle** buried **present participle** burying **3rd person present singular** buries

bus [bʌs] *n* bus **busdriver** tsoper

The bus leaves every hour.

Umaalis ang bus oras-oras. **by bus** sa bus **Why don't you take the bus?** Bakit ba ayaw mong sumkay ng bus? **Where's this bus going?** Saan papunta ang bus na ito?

business ['biznɪs] negosyo **businessman** negosyante **you have no business doing** wala kang pakialam **that's not your business** hindi mo ito problema **what's your line of business?** Anong kinabubuhay mo. **let's get down to business!** sabihin makakuha ng pababa sa negosyo! **it's none of your business** ito ay wala sa iyong negosyo

busy ['bɪzi] *adjective* abala

but [bʊt, bət] pero; nguni; subali; datapwa **but** (rather) kundi **It wasn't Mario who came, but Mary.** Hindi' si Mario ang dumating, kundi' si Maria. **Mario is not American, but German.** Hindi' Amerikano si Mario, kundi' Aleman. **He/she's rich but stingy.** Mayaman siya pero kuripot. **but (also)** hindi lang ... kundi **Not only food, but also clothing.** Hindi' lang pagkain, kundi' damit.

butcher *n* matansero **butcher's** (shop) matadero

butter ['bʌtə(r)] *noun* mantikilya **know which side one's is but-**

tered gagawin ko ito para makuha ko yon **butterfly** paruparu
buttocks ['bötəks] *noun* puwet
button ['bʌtn] *n* bitones; disk for holding clothes together
buy [baɪ] (bought, bought) bili **to buy from** bilhan **to buy** bilhin **I bought a book yesterday.** Bumili siya ng libro kahapon. **I go shopping on Saturdays.** Namimili ako tuwing Sabado. **buyer** ['baɪə(r)]

mamimili
by-laws Mga alituntuning panloob; mga patakarang panloob; a standing rule governing the regulation of a corporation or society internal affairs.

byword kasbihan; kawikaan; bu-kambibig; catch phrase

bye ['baɪ(baɪ)] paalam; adiyos

byte byte; a group of eight bits of computer information, representing a unit of data such as a number or letter

C

cab [kæb] taksi **Can you call a taxi, please.** Tawag ka isang taksi.

cabin ['kæbɪn] kamarote; small room on ship

cabinet ¹ ['kæbɪnɪt] aparador; cabinet an upright piece of furniture

cabinet ² kabinet; a group of senior officials appointed by a president, prime minister, or other government leader to advise on policy

cabbage ['kæbɪdʒ] *n* repulyo; a roundish head of closely layered green, white, or red leaves

cable ['keɪbl] alambre; kablegrama

cache *n* Lihim na taguan o imbakan ng mga armas, pagkain, kagamitan atbp. a hiding place, esp. one in the ground for ammunition, food ect.

cackle kakak **to utter a shrill cry of a hen** pumutak; kumatak

cadaver *n* bangkay; a dead body, especially one that is to be dissected

cadence *n* kadensiya; indayog

cadet [kə'det] kadete; military trainee *noun*

caesarean [sɪ'zeəriən] sesariyan; an operation to deliver a baby by cutting through the mother's abdomen and womb

cafeteria [kæfə'tɛəriə] kapeterya **I ate in the cafeteria earlier today at noon.** Kumain ako sa kapeterya kaninang tanghali. **I'm**

going to eat at the Cafeteria at noon today. Kakain ako sa kapeterya mamayang tanghali.

cage [keɪdʒ] *noun* hawla; kulungan

cake [keɪk] *n* pastel **aked with mud** sobrang madumi **be a piece of cake** Napakamagaan

cactus ['kæktəs] (*plural* -es or cacti ['kæktai]) kaktos *noun*

calamity [kə'læməti] *n* kalamidad; Malaki o malubhang kapinsalaan.

calcium ['kælsɪəm] *n* kalsyom; kalsiyum; soft silvery white element that is an alkaline earth metal constituting about three percent of the Earth's crust.

calculate ['kælkjuleɪt] kalkulahan
calculation [kælkju'leɪʃn] kalkulula kayang magkalkula

calendar ['kælɪndə(r)] kalendaryo
calendar of events kalendaryo ng mga kaganapan

calf [kɑ:f] *n plural calves* [kɑ:vz] bisiro; bulo; guya

calibre ['kælbɜ(r)] *n* kalibre; diameter of a gun, inside the barrel; meaning quality

call [kɔ:l] *verb* tawag; gawain **to call** tawagan; tawagin **to use someone's phone** makitawag **Why don't we call him/her.** Tawagan nga' natin siya. **All right, I'll call you tomorrow.** Bweno, tatawag ako sa 'yo bukas **make a call** tatawag **be called** anong

callus

tawag **call** for tinatawag kita **be on call** aantay na may mang-yare **He called last night.** Nag-katawag siya sa kagabi. **He's going to call tomorrow after-noon.** magtatawag siya sa bukas sa hapon. **call the police** tawagan ang pulis

callus kalyo; lipak; a hard thickened area of skin *noun*

calm [kɑ:m] humiga; kalmado **calm down** huminahon

calorie ['kæləri] kalorya; a unit of energy equal to 4.1855 joules, originally defined as the quantity of heat required to raise the temperature of 1 g of pure water by 1° C. *noun*

calvary ['kævlɪ] kalbaryo; burol sa golgotha; sa labas ng herusalem; kung saan ipinako si hesukristo

camel ['kæml] *n plural* cam·els or cam·el; kamelyo

camera ['kæməɹə] kamara; device for taking photographs *noun*

camouflage ['kæməflɑ:ʒ] *n* balat-kayo; pagkukubli; tela na may bakat-bakatkulay-lunit at tsokolate; gamit ng militaya na disen-yong **skin** balat

camp [kæmp] *n* kampo **camper** ['kæmpə(r)] kamper; pamasyal na behikulo na may espasyo para sa pagtulog at mga simpleng gamit na pangkusina o pambahay **camp-fire** apoy sa kampo

campus ['kæmpəs] kampos; college or university site *noun*

campaign [kæm'peɪn] *n* kampanya; kilsan; planned actions

can ¹ [kæn] *noun* lata **canned** [kænd] *adjective* de-lata **can-opener** abredor **But no canned food, please.** Pakiusap lang, mag de-lata.

can ² maaari; kaypala; kaya; ubra (be; perhaps; may be) **Can may you?** Maaari ba? **This can't (may) be possible.** Hindi maaari iyon **They can (may) realize the plan.** Maaari nilang gawin ang

plano. **Mario can do the job.** Kaya ni Mario ang trabaho. **Mario can cook.** Kaya ni Mario magluto. **canal** [kə'næl] kanal; bambang; a channel along the road to carry of water *noun*

cancel ['kænsəl] *n* kanselado **can-celed** nakansela **to cancel** kanselahin **cancellation** kənsə'leiʃn] kanselasyon

cancer ['kænsə(r)] *n* kanser; tungtong a malignant tumor or growth caused when cells multiply uncontrollably, destroying healthy tissue

candid ['kændɪd] *adjective* prangka; bukas at matapat; frank

canidate ['kændɪdət] *n* kandidato

cane [keɪn] *noun* baston; tungkod

candle ['kændl] *n* kandila **candle-light** liwanag ng kandila. **candlestick** kandelero **burn the candle at both ends** sindihan ang kandila magkabilaan **to light a candle in honor of some saint** kandilaan

candy ['kændɪ] kendi; small sweet food items usually eaten for pleasure *noun*

cannibal ['kænbəl] kanibal; taong kumakain ng kapwa-tao; somebody who eats human flesh *noun*

cannon ['kænən] *n* kanyon **cannonade** Walang tigil na pangangan-yon.

canny ['kæni] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) maingat; pambihira

cantankerous [kæn'tæŋkərəs] *adjective* sutil; Matigas ang ulo.

canteen [kæn'ti:n] kantina **I ate in the canteen earlier today at noon.** Kumain ako sa kantina kaninang tanghali.

canyon ['kænjən] bangin; a deep valley *noun*

cap [kæp] *n* gora; covering for the head (*sombrero* syn.)

capacity [kə'pæsəti] *n* kapasiti; a measure of the amount that can be held or contained by something

cape ¹ *noun* kapote; kapa; balabal **cape** ² lungos; a point of land that juts out into water *noun*

capillary *n* ugat; kapilarya; an ex-

tremely narrow thin-walled blood vessel that connects small arteries arterioles with small veins venules to form a network throughout the body

capital ['kæpɪtl] lunsod; kapitolyo; puhunan malking titik; kapitolyo o pinakamahalagang lunsod sa bansa **capital letter** malaking letra

capitalist ['kæpɪtəlɪst] *n* kapitalista

capitalism ['kæpɪtəlɪzəm] kapitalismo; an economic system based on the private ownership of the means of production and distribution of goods, characterized by a free competitive market and motivation by profit **to furnish capital** kapitalan **to provide capital** kapitalisahan **capitalization** kapitalisasyon

capitulate ['kæpɪtjuleɪt] *verb* suko; Sumuko ayon sa kasunduan.

captivate ['kæptɪveɪt] makaakit; makabighani; makagayuma

capsize ['kæp'saɪz] lubog; tumaob

capsule ['kæpsjʊl] kapsula; a small plastic case for medicine

captain ['kæptɪn] kapitana; Kapitana ng bapor na pangkalakal o sa pangingisda. *noun*

caption ['kæpʃn] titulo; pamagat **an explanation** paliwanag

capture ['kæptʃə(r)] huli; bihagin

car [kɑ:(r)] kotse; sasakyan **carfare** pamasaha

carat ['kærət] kilatis; panukat ng taglay na ginto ng alahas; lantay ang 24 karat na ginto

caravan ['kærəvæn] *n* karawan; a group of desert merchants with camels

carbon karbon **carbon paper** papel na karbon

carcass ['kɑ:kəs] patay na hayop; mukhang bangkay *noun*

card [kɑ:d] baraha **have a card up one's sleeve** mayroon akong alas

cardboard karton; a stiff light material made from wastepaper pulp

cardigan ['kɑ:dɪgən] *n* kardigan, a long-sleeved sweater that fastens

up the front

care [keə(r)] ingat **take care of** ingatan **with care** ingatan **Take care, all right?** Mag-ingat ka ha? **be careful what are you saying** magingat ka salita mo **caretaker** tiga; mayordomo **carefree** walang inaalaala **careful** maingat **Careful, please.** Dahan-dahan lang ho. **careless** walang-ingat; pabaya **not thinking what one is doing** Wala sa loob ang ginagawa. **I couldn't care.** Wala akong pakialam. **carelessness** Kawalan ng ingat **take care over something** Alagaan sa isang bagay **carefree** walang inaalaala

career [kə'riə(r)] *noun* karera; Matagumpay na buhay.

careworn pagod

cargo ['kɑ:gəʊ] *plural* -os, oes kargo; kargamento; lulan **the price paid for carrying** kargada **burdened; loaded** kargado **baggage carrier; porter** kargador **shipment** kargamento

caricature ['kærɪkətʃʊə(r)] karikatura; comic exaggeration *noun*

caries tartar; progressive decay of a tooth *noun*

carnival ['kɑ:nɪvl] *n* karnabal; a public festive occasion or period, often with street processions, costumes, music, and dancing

carnivorous [kɑ:'nɪvərəs] karniboro; feeding mainly on the flesh of other animals

carousel [kærə'sel] *n* umiikot na sakayang mga kabayong kahoy sa karnebal; kasangkapang umiikot na tagadala; ng mga maleta at багаhe sa paliparan

carpenter ['kɑ:pəntə(r)] *n* karpintero; anluwagi **carpentry** ['kɑ:pəntri] pagkakarpintero

carpet ['kɑ:pt] *n* karpet; alombra **sweep s. th. under the carpet** tago sa ilalim nang alombra

carrier ['kæriə(r)] tagadala; tagahatid; a person who takes goods from one place to another *noun*

carriage

carriage ['kæridʒ] *noun* pamasahe
carrian ['kæriən] inouod; bulok na hayop; nabubulok na bangkay

carrot ['kærət] karot **carrot cake** pastel ng karot

carrousel tiyubibo; umiikot na sakayang mga kabayong kahoy sa karnebal; kasangkapang umiikot na tagadala *noun*

carry ['kæri] *v* dala **to bring** magdala **to be carried away** madal; mayangay **I can't carry it.** Hindi ko kayang buhatin.

cartel [kɑ:'tel] kartel; monopolya; grupo ng tao o mga bansa na may iisang layunin *noun*

carton ['kɑ:tn] karton; a cardboard box in which something such as merchandise, movable property, or mail is packaged *noun*

cartoon [kɑ:'tu:n] kartons; a movie made using animation instead of live actors, especially a humorous film intended primarily for children **cartoonist** karikaturista

carve [kɑ:v] *verb* lilukin **carver** *n* ['kɑ:və(r)] manlililok **carving** ['kɑ:vɪŋ] inukit; Larawang inukit o lilok.

cascade [kæ'skeɪd] talun; kaskada **case** ¹ [keɪs] kahon, kaha **a traveling case** maleta **a covering** lalagyan; sisidlan **a lawsuit** usapin; asunto

case ² kaso; a form of a noun, pronoun, or adjective that indicates its syntactic relation to surrounding words *noun* **should that not be the case** dapat na hindi na ang kaso **in any case** sa anumang kaso

casket a small box for jewels kahita
cash [kæʃ] pera; salapi; baryaman o papel **cashier** [kæ'ʃɪə(r)] *n* kahera

casserole ['kæsərəʊl] kasarola; a cooking pot for use in an oven

castaway ['kɑ:stəweɪ] *n* inanod **a shipwrecked person** padpad na pasahero

casting paghahagis

castle ['kɑ:sl] *n* kasel; kastilyo **to build a castle in the air** Mangarap nang gising.

castrate [kæ'streɪt] *verb* kapon; to remove the testicles of a man or male animal

casual ['kæʒʊəl] *adjective* kataon; di sinasadya

casualty ['kæʒʊəltɪ] **casualties** *pl.* viktima; sugatan; nadisgrasya

cat [kæt] pusa **catkin** maliit na pusa **puppy cat** kuting **a wild cat** musang *noun*

catacomb *n* katakumba; an underground cemetery

catalogue ['kætəlog] *n* katalogo; a list of priced and illustrated items for sale

cataract ['kætərækt] kulaba; katarata; an eye disease in which the lens becomes covered in an opaque film that affects sight, eventually causing total loss of sight

catarrh *n* sipon; inflammation of a mucous membrane, especially in the nose or throat

catastrophe [kə'tæstrəfi] malaking sakuna; a terrible disaster *noun*

catch [kætʃ] *noun* salo; huli **game of catching each other** hulihan **to catch** huluhin **catch a cold** na kakuha ng sipon **catch the ball** saluhin mo ang bola **catcher** ['kætʃtə(r)] tagasalo **catch-22** sapilitang pamimili sa dalawang bagay na kapwa hindi gusto

catechism katesimio instruction in the principles of Christianity using set questions and answers *noun*

category ['kætəgəri] *n* kategorya; kaurian; uri; klasa

cater ['kætə(r)] magpakain; mag-suplay; ng aliw, ginahawa, kasiyahan; provide what is wanted

caterpillar ['kætəpɪlə(r)] higad; uod

cathedral *n* katedral; pangunahing simbahan ng diyosesis; lokasyon ng trono ng obispo; isang malaking simbahan

catholic ['kæθəlɪk] katoliko **catholicism** [kə'θəlɪsɪzəm] katolisismo

christian krystiyano

cattle ['kætl] *plural* ang mga baka

cauliflower ['kɔːlfloʊə(r)] koliplor;
a large solid head of tight white or
light-green florets *noun*

cause [kɔːz] *noun* dahilan; sanhi;
katwiran; motibo **justification**
katwiran

caution ['kɔːʃn] *noun* bawal; ba-
laan; **warning** babala **cautious**
['kɔːʃəs] *adjective* napakaingat

cavalry ['kævlrɪ] kabalyeriya; sol-
diers on horseback *noun*

cave [keɪv] kuweba; yungip **cavern**
['kævən] kaberna; malaking ku-
weba **a small cave** lungga **a**
underwater cave lungip

cavity ['kævəti] butas; uka; a hole
or hollow space in something *n*

cavort lumundag; umalma; mag-
laro o magsaya sa maharot na pa-
raan

cease [siːs] pagtigil; to put an end
or stop to something **cease-fire**
pagtigil sa putukan

ceiling ['siːlɪŋ] *n* kisame; the inside
top covering of a room **celling**
lamp kisameng lamara

celebrate ['selɪbreɪt] magdiwang
What you are celebrating? Ano
ang magdiwang mo? **There's a**
party at her place in Septem-
ber. May pagdiriwang sa bahay
niya sa Setyembre.

celery apiyo; the long crisp flattish
leaf stalks of a cultivated plant
[Apium graveolens]

celibacy ['selɪbəsi] *n* buhay na wa-
lang asawa dahil sa panata; ma-
tagal na kawalan ng pisikal o sek-
suwal na relasyon

celstial ['srɪlɛstjəl] *adjective* ma-
kalangit; patungkol sa langit o pa-
giging banal

cell [sel] selda; munting silid **pri-**
soncell piitan *noun*

cellar ['selə(r)] Bodega sa ilalim ng
lupa. underground room

celsius selsiyus; metric tempera-
ture scale, using or measured on
an international metric tempera-
ture scale on which water freezes

at 0° and boils at 100° under nor-
mal atmospheric conditions.

cement [sɪ'ment] *noun* simento; a
fine gray powder of calcined lime-
stone and clay

cemetery ['semətɪrɪ] sementeryo;
libingan; burial place *noun*

censor ['sensə(r)] pintas; tagasuri;
somebody who suppresses s.thing

censure ['senʃə(r)] kritismo; puna;
pintas; severe criticism *noun*

census ['sensəs] sensus, a official
count of the people of a country

cent [sent] sentabo *noun*

centimeter ['sentɪmi:tə(r)] senti-
metro; a metric unit of length equ-
al to one hundredth of a meter.

Symbol cm *noun*

central ['sentrəl] *adjective* nasa
gitna; sentral; in the middle

centre ['sentə(r)] *noun* sentro;
gitna **middle point** kalaggitnaan

century ['sentʃəri] Isang daang
taon. dantaon; siglo; 100-year

ceramics [sɪ'ræmɪks] *pl.* keramika;
hard fired clay

cerebral ['serɪbrəl] *adjective* utak...

ceremony ['serəmənɪ] seremonya
a rite pagdiriwang

certain tiyak; sigurado; piho; hav-
ing no doubts about something

certificate [sə'tɪfɪkət] *n* sertipiko;
katibayan; kalunayan

certify ['sɜːtɪfaɪ] *verb* magpatunay
to guarantee managot

caesarean [sɪ'zeərɪən] sesariyan;
an operation to deliver a baby by
cutting through the mother's ab-
domen and womb

chafe [tʃeɪf] kuskusin; magkuskos
to joke bumiro; tumukso

chagrin kagulatan; pagkaibo; pag-
kasuya dahil sa pagkabigo o pag-
kapahiya **a humiliation** kahihiyan

chain [tʃeɪn] *noun* kadena; tani-
kala; kawing **a small chain** ka-
denilya

chair [tʃeə(r)] *noun* upuan; silya;
taburete; luklukan; likmuan; po-
sisyon ng kapangyarihan

chairman opsal na tagapangulo ng

chalice

pagpupulong *noun*

chalice salis; a metal drinking cup or goblet *noun*

chalk *n* tisa; yeso, powdery white rock

challenge ['tʃælɪndʒ] *noun* hamon; subok **an objection** tutol **to invite to a contest** humamon **this is a big challenge** iyan ay ang malaking subok

chamber ['tʃeɪmbə] *n* silid **a bedroom** silid/tutugan **leislative chamber** kamara; kapulungan **chamber pot** orinola **chambermaid** *n* ['tʃeɪmbəmeɪd] kamarera

chamber pot orinola *n* a bowl kept in a bedroom and used as a toilet, especially at night. **Could you put a chamber pot in my room, please?** Puede bang paki lagyan mo ng isang orinola sa kuwarto ko.

chameleon *n* hunyango, lizard that changes color

chamois *n* gamusa; an agile goat antelope

champion ['tʃæmpiən] *n* panalo; mananalo; kampeon; a winner

championship *n* kampeonato; contest to decide a champion

chance [tʃɑːns] biglaan; baguhin; ibahin **chanceless** walang pagbabago **there's a chance that** baka sakali **There's a chance that they might study.** Baka sakaling mag-aral sila.

chandelier [ʃændəˈlɪə(r)] aranya; a hanging light with branches *n*

change [tʃeɪndʒ] *n* sukli; palit **an opportunity** pagkakataon **luck** kapalaran **a possibility** pag-asa **a happening** pangyayari **keep the change** kunin mo na sukli **change one's mind** magbago ng isip

channel ['tʃænl] agusan; kanal ang malalim na pinagdaraan ng mga bapor sa isang look; malapad na daanan ng tubig sa pagitan ng kontinente at isla *noun*

chaos ['keɪɒs] *n* kagulo; malaking kaguluhan; a state of complete disorder and confusion **to find**

something chaotic maguluhan **to become a chaos** magkagulo **Chaos broke out.** Nagkaroon ng gulo. **to create chaos** manggulo

chapel ['tʃæpl] *noun* simbahan

chapter ['tʃæptə(r)] *n* kabanata; kapitulo; a main division of a book

character ['kærəktə(r)] *n* tauhan; pagkatao; ugali; mahalagang biswal na simbolo; kakatwang tao

charcoal ['tʃɑːkəʊl] uling; form of carbon, produced by heating wood or another organic *noun*

charge ¹ [tʃɑːdʒ] sumingil; magpabayad; halaga **free of charge** libre; walang bayat

charge ² [tʃɑːdʒ] asunto; bitang: to accuse somebody formally of having committed a crime

charisma karisma; the ability to inspire enthusiasm, interest, or affection in others by means of personal charm or influence *noun*

charitable mapagkawanggawa; generous in giving to the poor

charity ['tʃærəti] *n* kawanggawa; provision of help **christian love of one's fellowman** pag-ibig sa kapwa

charlatan ['ʃɑːlətən] *n* nagmamarunong; false expert

charm [tʃɑːm] *n* anting anting; agimat **a love charm** gayuma **It is charming.** Napaka gayuma.

chasm ['kæzəm] *n* lula; bangin; a deep crack or hole in the ground

chase [tʃeɪs] humagad, habulin **to drive away** magpalayas **chase away** habulin ang layo

chaste [tʃeɪst] *adjective* disente; birhen **pure in moral sense** malinis **modest** mahinhin **chastity** kalinisan being chaste

chat [tʃæt] *n* mag-usap; magsalita **have a chat** may usap-usapan

chatter ['tʃætə(r)] polol; daldal; dumaldat; usapang walang say-say; isiwalat ang lihim nang walang pakundangan **chattebox** daldalera **his teeth were chattering with cold** ang kaniyang mga ngipin ay daldalan sa malamig

chatty ['tʃæti] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) madaldal; mapagkausap; talking freely about unimportant things
cheap [tʃi:p] *adjective* mura **This is not cheap.** Ito ay hindi mura. **Can you make it cheaper?** Puwede mong gawing mura ito? **This is cheap.** Ayan ay mura. **an inferior quality** mumurahin **cheapen** pamurahin; magpababa ng pagkatao o sarili
cheat [tʃi:t] magdaraya; manililang; deceive somebody *adj.*
check [tʃek] titignan **I check out tomorrow morning.** Lalabas na ako bukas. **Check the bill, please!** Bayat po!
cheek [tʃi:k] pisngi; the soft side area of the face between the nose and ear *noun* **Cheeky!** Bastos!
cheerio [tʃiəri'əu] paalam; adiyos
cheerful ['tʃiəfʊl] *adjective* masaya; maligaya **joyfull** galak na galak; tuwang-tuwa
cheers kaway; Brindis! Kampay!
cheese [tʃi:z] *n* keso; solid food made from milk
chemical ['kemɪkl] *n* kimikal **chemist** ['kemɪst] kimiko **chemistry** ['kemɪstrɪ] kimika; a branch of science dealing with the structure, composition, properties, and reactive characteristics of substances, especially at the atomic and molecular levels
cherry ['tʃeri] *n* seresa; a highly offensive term for somebody's virginity *taboo!*
chess [tʃes] ahedres; board game **chessboard** tablang ahedres
chest [tʃest] dibdib **a box** kahon **get s. th. off one's chest** hinahan nang problema **chestnut** kastanyas; an edible nut that grows inside a prickly husk and has a glossy brown skin
chew [tʃu:] *verb* nguya; nguyain; ngumuya; to grind with the teeth
chicken ['tʃɪkɪn] *n* manok **chick** [tʃɪk] sisiw; kiti; a young chicken
chief [tʃi:f] *n* puno; amo; most im-

portant, basic, or common
child [tʃaɪld] *noun* bata, anak *plural* **children** ['tʃɪldrən] mga bata; mga anak **childbirth** panganganak **die in childbirth** mamatay sa panganganak
childhood ['tʃaɪldhʊd] *n* pagkabata
childish ['tʃaɪldɪʃ] *adjective* mayumi; musmos
childminder ['tʃaɪldmaɪndə(r)] *n* yaya
child prodigy bata mahimala
chilli ['tʃɪli] sili **chilipaste** malapot ng sili *noun*
chill [tʃɪl] *n* ginaw; ngiki; malamik kaligkig; moderate coldness **serve chilled** maglingkod pinalamig
chimney *n* tsimenea; pausukan; structure for venting gas or smoke
chimpanzee [tʃɪmpæ'nzi:] simpanse; a medium-sized ape *noun*
chin [tʃɪn] *n* baba; panga **chin up** wag lang mag-alala dadating din tayo yan **holding the chin in the hand with the elbow on a table because of sad mood** angan-galumbaba **double chin** kabil
chirp [tʃɪ:p] sipo; hunil; huni; siyap
chisel pait; a tool for cutting and shaping stone
chive sebolinyo; a long fine hollow leaf with a strong onion flavor *n*
chlorine ['klɔ:ri:n] *n* kloro; klorin; kimikal na ginagamit sa pagpapalinis ng tubig
chloroform *n* kloropormo; a colorless liquid which, when inhaled, makes a person unconscious
chocolate ['tʃɒklət] *n* tsokolate **The chocolates are from Belgium.** Galing sa Belgium ang mga tsokolate
choice [tʃɔɪs] *noun* pili **I don't have a choice** Wala akong magpilian. **It's your choice.** Ikaw ang pumili.
choir ['kwaɪə(r)] *n* kwayar; koro
choke [tʃəʊk] *v* sakalin; sumakal; punuin nang todo; tumigil na parang nahirinan
cholesterol [kə'lestərol] kolesterol;

choose

a steroid alcohol sterol made by the liver and present in all animal cells *noun*

choose [tʃu:z] (chose, chosen) *pili*

chop [tʃɒp] *noun* tadtad; sibakin
to cut with an ax magpalakot **to cut with blows** magputol

choral ['kɔ:rəl] *adjective* koral

chore [tʃɔ:(r)] *n* hirap; pang-araw-araw na gawain; rutinaryong trabaho; routine task

chorus ['kɔ:rəs] kuwayar; koro; a large group of singers

choreography [kɔr'ɒgrəfi] koreograpiya; sining ng sayaw sa pagtataghal; the planning for dancing

christmas ['krɪsməs] pasko; *kris-mas* **Merry christmas!** Maligayang pasko! **christmastree** punon ng pasko **christmasday** kapaskuhan **christmaspresent** aginaldo **I saw my brothers and sisters last Christmas.** Nakita ko ang mga kapatid ko noong pasko. **We celebrate every Christmas.** Nagdiriwang kami tuwing pasko.

Christmas in the Philippines is fun. Masaya ang Pasko sa Pilipinas

christian ['krɪstʃən] *n* kristiyano
christen ['krɪsn] binyag **christen name** unang yapangalan

chrisp [krɪsp] *adjective* malutong

chrome [krəʊm] *noun* krominyum

chronic ['krɒnɪk] *n* talamak; kina-gawin; patuloy; pitmihan

chronicle *n* kronika; kasayasayan

chronology kronolohiya; salaysay na ayon sa pagkakasunod-sunod

chubby ['tʃʌbɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) mabilog; mabintok; maburok

chuck [tʃʊk] hagis; isuko **to tap** tumapik

church [tʃɜ:tʃ] *n* simbahan **Many people pray in church during Holy Week.** Marami ang nagdadasal sa simbahan tuwing Mahal na Araw. **for protestant worship** sambahan

chute [ʃu:t] *noun* padulasan; an inclined channel or passage that something can slide down

cigar [sɪ'gɑ:(r)] abano, roll of tobacco leaves for smoking (*sigaro syn.*)

cigarette [sɪgə'ret] sigarilyo **Can I get a cigarette?** Pahingi ako ng sigarilyo. **Do you mind if I smoke.** Ayos lang ba sayo na mg mangarilyo. **cigarette butt** biha **Can you give me a light?** Pang-sindi? **cigarette ash** titis **ashtray** titisan

cigarette paper papel ng sigarilyo

cinnamon ['sɪnəmən] sinamon; kanela; spice obtained from bark *n*

cinder ['sɪndə(r)] dupong **red hot coals** бага **burnt to a cinder** sunugin sa isang dupong

cinema ['sɪnɪmə] *n* sinahan; sine; pelikula **We watched a movie in the afternoon of the other day.** Nagsine kami kamakalawa ng hapon. **I'm going to the movies this afternoon.** Magsisine ako mamayang hapon.

circle ['sɪ:kl] bilog; paikot; paligid; the shape of perfect hollow ring

circuit ['sɜ:kɪt] *n* paligid; palibo; a route or path that follows a curved course and finishes at the point at which it began

circulate ['sɜ:kjuleɪt] *v* daloy; kumalat; tumakbo; move around circular system **circulation of capital** sirkulasyon ng kapital

circumcise tuli **circumcision** pagtutuli; removal of male's foreskin

circumspect ['sɜ:kəmspekt] *adjective* maalaga; mapagingat sa konsekuwensiya ng mga kilos; gawi at mga salita

circumstance ['sɜ:kəmstənsɪs] *n* pagkakataon; pangyayari; a condition affecting situation **not under this circumstance** sa ilalim ng walang mga pangyayari **under no circumstances** sa ilalim ng walang pangyayari

circumference antas; abot; distance around something *noun*

circus ['sɜ:kəs] sirkos; traveling entertainers **circusartist** sirkero *n*

cistern ['sɪstən] sisterna; an underground tank for storing rainwater

citizen mamamayan, a legally recognized subject or national of a state or commonwealth, either native or naturalized

citizenship pagkamamamayan, the legal status of being a citizen of a country

city ['sɪtɪ] *noun* bayan; shudad

civic ['sɪvɪk] *adjective* bayan; shudad **civilist** sibilyan **civilized** Magpamulat sa kabihasanan. **civility** galang; magalang

civics *n* pag-aaral tungkol sa mga karapatan at tungkulin ng mga mamamayan; study of citizenship

clairvoyant [kleə'vɔɪənt] *n* manghuhula; somebody who is supposedly able to perceive things that are usually beyond the range of human senses

clam kabibi; kabya; lukan; paros

clammy ['klæmɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) malagihay; Nanlalamig at basa-basa.

clamor ['klæmə(r)] *n* pahiyaw na ekspresyon ng galak o pagkasuklam

clan angkan; lipi; lahi; a group of families related through a common ancestor or marriage *noun*

clap pumalakpak *verb*

clash [klæʃ] *n* salungatan; banggaan; karambola; inararo

class [klɑ:s] klase **classmate** ka-klase **I went to class earlier today in the morning.** Pumasok ako sa klase kaninang umaga. **I have a Tagalog class every Monday.** May klase ako sa Tagalog tuwing Lunes.

classroom silid-aralan

claw [klɔ:] *n* kuko ng hayop **pincer of a lobster** sipit

clay [kleɪ] luwad; type of fine soil or rock consisting mainly of hydrated aluminum silicates *noun*

clean [kli:n] linis **to clean** linisin; maglinis **cleanliness** malinis **very clean** napakalinis **cleanse** linisin **cleanness** kalinisan **to clean a little** linis-lininis **to make someone clean** paglinisin **Mary clean-**

ed the house a bit. Nilinis-linis ni Maria ang bahay. **to make someone clean something** ipalinis **Mary made Mario clean the house.** Pinaglinis ni Maria si Mario ng bahay. **Clean this as well.** Linisin mo na rin ito. **By the way, could you clean my room.** Paki-linis pala ng kwarto ko. **please clean the room.** paki linis mo ang kuwarto.

cleaning woman ang tagalinis na babae

clear [klɛə(r)] *adjective* malinaw; klaro *comparative* **clearer** mas klaro *superlative* **clearest** pinakaklaro **speak clear** salita ng malinaw **very clear** klarong klaro **unclear** gusot; hindi klaro

clergy ['kle:dʒɪ] *n plural* klero; mga pari o ministro ng mga kristiyani

clever ['klevə(r)] *adjective* matalino **you are clever** matalino ka

client ['klaɪənt] suki; a person or company that buys goods or services *noun*

cliff [klɪf] *n* pababa; bangin; talampas; Matarik na dalisdid.

climate ['klaɪmət] panahon; klima; the typical weather in region **climate change** pagbabago ng klima

climax ['klaɪmæks] lalabasan; kasukdulan **the highest point of interest, excitement, forces ect.** sukdulan; rurok

climb [klaɪm] akyat; umakyat *verb past and past participle* climbed *present participle* climbing *3rd person present singular* climbs

clinic ['klɪnɪk] klinika; ospital; pagamutan; medical center *noun*

clip [klɪp] sipit; a device that grips or clasps **to trim or cut** gumupit

clipper ['klɪpəz] *n* panggupit; pamputol; instrument for clipping

clique *n* grupo; pangkat; a close group of friends or coworkers with similar interests and goals

clitoris *n* klitoris; sensitive female sex organ

cloak [kləʊk] kapa; balabal; takpan

clock

o habungan ng kapa o tila-kapa *n*
clock [klok] orasan; relo **clockwise**
paikot kanan **anticlockwise**
[ˈæntiklokwaɪz] *adjective and ad-*
verb pabalik

clone [kləʊn] klon a plant, animal,
or other organism that is genet-
ically identical to its parent, having
developed by vegetative reproduc-
tion from a bulb, cutting, or other
part, or, in experimental condi-
tions, from a single cell *noun*

close ¹ [kləʊz] *adjective* malapit;
hindi malayo *comparative* **closer**
mas malapit *superlative* **closest**
pinakamalayo **get closer** numala
keep a close watch on bantayan
mo **close with** malapit sa

close ² [kləʊz] *verb* sarado; pikit
lang *past and past participle* **closed**
present participle **closing** *3rd*
person present singular **closes**
close up sarado mo **close the**
door sarado mo ang pinto **close**
your eyes pikit mo mga mata
closet [ˈkloʊzɪt] *n* kabinet; munting
silid; a small room for storage
closing time panahon ng pagsasa-
ra

cloth [kləʊθ] *n* basahan; pamonas
clothes [ˈkləʊðz] *n plural* damit;
kasuotan **Where are my clothes?**
Saan ang damit ko? **clothesline**
sampayan **clothespin** pang-ipit;
sipit ng damit

cloud [klaʊd] *noun* ulap; a visible
mass of water particles in the at-
mosphere **rain cloud** dagim

cloudburst *noun* lirit; malakas ang
ulan

cloudy [ˈklaʊdɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -
iest) maulap; makulimlim; ulop;
covered with or full of clouds

cloudless [ˈklaʊdlɪs] *adjective* wal-
ang ulap

clown [klaʊn] bubo; payaso lakayo;
a comic performer, usually in a cir-
cus **clownfish** isdapayaso *noun*

club ¹ [klɒb] *noun* kapisanan; klab;
an association of people with a
common interest

club ² [klɒb] *noun* batuta; a thick
heavy stick used as a weapon

clumsy [ˈklʌmzi] *adjective* (-ier, -
iest) padaskul-daskol; awkward in
doing things

cluster [ˈklʌstə(r)] *n* kumpol; a
small group of people or things
that are closely packed together

coach [kəʊtʃ] bus **trainer** tagasa-
nay **to teach** magturo

coal [kəʊl] *n* karbon; black rock
used as fuel **live coal** бага

coalition [kəʊəˈlɪʃn] *n* pagsasanib;
pangsasama; a temporary union
between two or more groups

coast [kəʊst] *n* baybayin; baybay-
dagat; land beside the sea

coat [kəʊt] *noun* kapote;
amerikana

cobweb [ˈkɒbweb] agiw; Bahay ng
gagamba. dusty spider's web *n*

cock [kɒk] *n* tilaok; tangang **cock-**
fight *n* sabong **cockcrow** talaok;
tilaok **cockerei** *n* tatyaw; katyaw
cockeyed [ˈkɒkaɪd] *adjective*
duling; banlag **cockpit** *n* sabungan

cockcomb palong **cocksure** tiyak
na tiyak **fighting cock** sasabungin
tandang na panabong **a round of**
cockfighting *n* sultada **cockspur**
tahid **crow or crowing of a**
cock tilaok **illegal cockfighting**
tupada **cock one's ear** nakikinig

cock [kɒk] a highly offensive term
for a man's penis *taboo!*

cockroach [ˈkɒkrəʊtʃ] ipis; house-
hold pest *noun*

cocoa [ˈkəʊkəʊ] kokwa; made from
cocoa beans *noun*

coconut [ˈkəʊkənət] niyong **young**
coconut buko **coconut grater**
kayuran

cod bakalaw; a saltwater fish that
has three dorsal fins and slender
feelers

code ¹ [kəʊd] kodigo **a set of prin-**
ciples mga alituntunin

code ² [kəʊd] *noun* mga alituntun-
in; a system of letters, numbers,
or symbols into which normal
language is converted to allow
information to be communicated

secretly
coffee ['kɒfi] *n* kape **coffee pot** *n* kapetera **coffee shop** kapeteriya
coffee cup *n* tasa ng kape **coffee bean** butil ng kape **Please give him/her a cup of coffee.** Paki bigyan mo siya ng isang kape.
coffin ['kɒfɪn] *noun* kabaong; ataul; box for corpse **coffin nail** *n* sigarilyo
coin [kɔɪn] *n* barya; sinsilyo **face or head side of coin** kara **other side of the coin** iba pang mga bahagi ng barya
cold ¹ [kəʊld] *adjective* lamig *noun* **to feel the cold** malamigan **be cold** malamig **cold hearted** makasarili **it's very cold here** napakalamig dito **I feel cold** pakiramdam ko lamig **coldblooded** walang damdamin **to shiver from the cold** mangaligkig **cold cuts** slices of cooked meat that are served cold
cold ² [kəʊld] sipon **have a cold** may sipon **Mario caught a cold.** Sinipon si Mario.
collapse [kə'æləps] *verb* bumagsak; gumuho; mawalan ng ulirat *past and past participle* **collapsed** *present participle* **collapsing** *3rd person present singular* **collapses**
collar ['kɒlə(r)] *noun* kuwelyo; garment's neckband
collaps [kə'æləps] bumagsak; hini-matay; bumigay; fall down
collar-bone balagat; the bone at front of human shoulder *noun*
collect [kə'lekt] kolekta **collection** [kə'lektʃn] koleksiyon **collector** [kə'lektə(r)] kolektor
colleague ['kɒli:g] *n* kolehiho; kasamahan sa trabaho o propesyon
collide [kə'laɪd] bangaan **collision** [kə'liʒn] bangaan; karambola; inararo *noun*
colloquial [kə'ləkwɪəl] *adjective* kolokyal; lengguwaheng di-pormal na gamit sa pakikipag-usap
colony ['kɒləni] *n* kolonya; lupang sinakop ng dayuhan; grupo ng emigrante sa isang partikular na

lugar **colonisation** kolonisasyon
colonist kolono **colonial** kolonyal
colossal [kə'lɒsl] *adjective* napakalaki **large** malaki
colour ['kɒlə(r)] *n* kulay **What colour is** anong kulay ... **color blind** bulag na kulay **colourful** ['kələfʊl] *adjective* maraming mga kulay
colourless ['kələləs] *adjective* walang kulay
column ['kɒləm] *n* haligi; kulumna
coma ['kəʊmə] *n* koma; kawalang malay; long period of unconsciousness; cloud around head of comet
comb [kəʊm] *noun* suklay **to comb the hair** suklayin
combat ['ækmbæt] *noun* laban
combatant ['kɒmbətənt] ang kalaban
combination [ækmbɪ'neɪʃn] *n* pagkakasama; an association of different things or factors
combustible [kəm'bʌstɪbl] madalang magningas; madaling mag-siklab; madaling masunog; easy set on fire ((in)flammable)
come [kʌm] (came, come) *verb* lumapit; dumulog; dumating
come back babalik **come from** tagasaan; galing **come in** pasok
come on hali ka na **how come?** Bakit? **come again?** Sabihin mo ulit. **come about** dadaan **come away** aalis **come back** ialis **come by** kunin **come over** as being arrogant arogante **come round** bumisita **Maria came for a visit last month.** Dumalaw si Maria noong isang buwan. **He's coming today.** Darating siya ngayon. **Would you come with me, please?** Puede bang samahan mo ako?
comedian [kə'mi:diən] komedyan-
te **comedy** ['kəmədi] komedya
comet ['kəmit] *n* kometa; buntala
comfort ['kɒmfət] aliw; kasiyahan
cold comfort isang mahinang kasiyahan **live in comfort** manirahan sa kaginhawaan
comfortable ['kɒmfətəbl] *adjective*

comforter

maginhawa **I feel (am) comfortable**. Pakiramdam ko maginhawa

comforter ['kʌmfətə(r)] *n* tagaaliw

comfortroom *n* kasiyas; kubeta

comma ['kʌmə] *n* koma; *n* kuwit na punctuation mark (,) that represents a slight pause in a sentence or is used to separate words and figures in a list

command [kə'mɑ:nd] utos ; mando

commander *n* [kə'mɑ:ndə(r)] komandante

commanding *n* mamumuno **commandment** *n* [kə'mɑ:ndmənt] kautusan

commend [kə'mend] pumuri **entrust** ihabilin

comment ['koment] komentaryo; puna; pasin ; a remark that states a fact or expresses an opinion *n*

commerce ['kɒmə:s] komersiyo; kalakalan; trade in goods

commercial law komersyal na batas

common ['kəmə] *adjective* karaniwan; laganap; often occurring or frequently seen **in common with** sa karaniwan sa **Common Market** Karaniwang mga merkado **common place** karawinang lugar **the common good** sa kabutihan ng lahat

commodity [kə'mɒdəti] *n* paninda

commotion [kə'məʊʃn] gulo; ligalig; confusion; tumult; disorder

commune Manalangin nang taimtim. to talk in an intimate way

communism ['kɒmjʊnɪzəm] komunismo; bansang komunismo, ang mga basang naniniwala sa simula ng komunismo kung saan ang lahat ng pangunahing industriyal komunikasyon at paaralan ay pangangasiwa ng pamahalaan.

community [kə'mju:nəti] taong-bayan; a group of people who live in the same area *noun*

communitation pagpapahatid ng balita; pagpapatalastas

communicative [kə'mju:nɪkətɪv] *adjective* mahilig makipagkapwa; inclined or ready to talk

community [kə'mju:nəti] taong-bayan; people in an area

commutation pagbabawas sa parusa; reduction to a penalty

company ['kɒmpəni] *n* kumpanya;

bahay-kalakal **keep someone**

company kausap

compass ['kʌmpəs] kompas; aguhon; a device for finding directions

compel [kəm'pel] magpilit; to force

compensate ['kɒmpənsət] magbayad; pay somebody for loss

compensation [kɒmpən'seɪʃn] *n* komputasyon; bayad-pinsala **salary** suweldo **reward** gantimpala

competence ['kɒmpɪtəns] mahusay; kakayahan; the ability to do something well *noun*

complain [kəm'pleɪn] reklamo; dumaing; express unhappiness

complainant *noun* ang nagsakal

complete [kəm'pli:t] *adjective* buo; lahat; with all parts; entire; whole

complication [kɒmplɪ'keɪʃn] magpagulo; a difficult, confused state

compliment papuri **as a compliment** bilang isang papuri

composed [kəm'pəʊzd] *adjective* humiga; bumuo **compose a story** umakda

composition [kɒmpə'zɪʃn] *n* akda; katha; sanaysay; the way in which something is made; komposisyon

composure [kəm'pəʊzə(r)] hina-hon; calmness, selfcontrol; pagpipigil

compound ['kɒmpaʊnd] tambalan; having more than one part; timplada; a mixture

comprehend [kɒmpri'hend] na-uunawaan; maintindihan

compress ['kʌmpres] diin **flatten by pressure** magpipikik

compromise ['kɒmprəmaɪz] *noun* kasunduan; something that somebody accepts because what was wanted is unattainable

compulsion [kəm'pʌlʃn] pamimilit; dimakatwirang motibo sa paggawa ng isang bagay kahit laban sa kalooban

comunist ['kɒmjʊnɪst] komunista

concentrate ['kɒnsəntreɪt] hum-arap nang lubusan **concentration** [kɒnsən'treɪʃn] pag-isipang ma-buti; focus of the mind

concept ['kɒnsept] konsepto; kuru-kuro; something that somebody has thought up *noun*

concert ['kɒnsət] konsiyerto; sere-nata; public musical performance

conceit *n* pagpapahalaga sa sarili; kapalaluan; kahambugan; pride in oneself

consecrate ['kɒnsɪkreɪt] basbas; to declare a place holy

concrete ['kɒnkri:t] *adjective* konkreto *noun* semento **real** tunay

condiment ['kɒndɪmənt] *n* pangpa-lasa **taste** lasa

condition [kən'dɪʃn] *n* kalgayan; kondisyon; state of repair

condom ['kɒndəm] *n* kondom; a close-fitting rubber covering worn by a man over the penis during sexual intercourse to prevent pregnancy or the spread of sexually transmitted disease

condominium [kəndə'mɪniəm] *n* kondomenyum; an individually owned unit of real estate, especially an apartment or town house, in a building or on land that is owned in common by the owners of the units

conductor *n* Konduktor, a person in charge of a train, streetcar, or other public conveyance, who collects fares and sells tickets
Conductor, please tell the driver to stop the bus. Konduktor, paki sabi mo sa drayber na ihinto muna ang bus.

confederation [kənfedə'reɪʃn] ka-lagsangla; group of loosely allied states *noun*

conference ['kɒnfərəns] panayam; kapulungan; meeting for lectures and discussion *noun*

confess [kən'fes] tumanggap **to admit guilt** umamin; magtapat

confiscate ['kɒnfɪsket] *verb* um-ilit; sumamsam; to take some-

body's property with authority, or appropriate property for personal use as if with authority **to confiscate a property by legal authority** ilitin

confidence ['kɒnfɪdəns] pagtitiwala

confirm [kən'fɜ:m] magpatotoo; konpormado; prove something to be true *adjective*

confirmation pagpapatunay; pag-papatotoo; making sure *noun*

conformity pagkakatulad kilos na kasang-ayon sa langgap na pam-antayan ng lipunan *noun*

confrontation [kɒnfrən'teɪʃn] *n* kompontrasyon; conflict between ideas, beliefs, or opinions, or between the people who hold them

confuse [kən'fju:z] magulo; lito; taranta **to perplex** makataranta; lumito; gumulo **to mistake one thing for another** ipagkamali **I feel (am) confused.** Pakiramdam ko magulo

congestion [kən'dʒestʃn] trapiko; a state of overcrowding in a street
congratulate [kən'grætʃuleɪt] *n* binabati; express pleasure

congratulatory [kəngrætʃu'leɪtəri] bumabati; express pleasure at somebody's good fortune *noun*

congress ['kɒŋgres] kongreso; batasangbansa **congressman** kinatawan; member of the Congress

conjugate ['kɒndʒuɡeɪt] magbanghay ng pandiwa; to state systematically the different forms a verb has according to tense, mood, person, and number

conjunction [kən'dʒʌŋkʃn] *n* pangugnay, a word that is used to link sentences, clauses, phrases, or words "and, at, "but, pero " or "if, kung "

conquest ['kɒŋkwɛst] pagtalo; paglupig; the process of taking control of a place or people by force of arms

connect [kə'nekt] konekta **I don't get a connection.** Wala akong konekta.

consciousness

consciousness may malay; able to think **unconscious** experiencing loss of senses

conservation [kɒnsə'veɪʃn] *n* pangangalaga; protection of valued resources

consideration [kənsɪdə'reɪʃn] pag-iisip; pagsasaalang-alang; pag-aalala; pagtingin; careful thought or deliberation **noun** **lack of consideration** kakulangan ng pagsasaalang-alang

consignment patinda; inangkat; a quantity or package of goods delivered or to be delivered **noun**

consonant ['kɒnsənənt] *n* katinig; speech sound other than vowel

constipation hindi pagkadumi; a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the feces are hard and dry **noun**

constitution [kɒnstɪ'tju:ʃn] *n* konstitusyon; saligang-batas, pang-unahing batas na batayan ng batwat batas na ipapatupad ng bansa

constitutional law konstitusyonal na batas

consulate ['kɒnsjʊlət] *n* konsulada

consult [kən'sɒlt] konsulta

consultant [kən'sultənt] konsultaya

consume [kən'sju:m] maubos;

gumamit **consumer** *n* [kən'sju:-mə(r)] mamimili **be consumed**

with hate mapoot; kapootan

contact ['kɒntækt] *n* pagdiit; paglapat; physical connection

contain [kən'teɪn] may lamanan **to restrain one's feelings** magpigil **contain oneself** matimpi; mahinahon

container *n* sisidlan; lalagyan; an object such as a box, jar, or bottle

contaminate [kən'tæmɪneɪt] magparumi; kontaminado **contamination** [kəntæmɪ'neɪʃn] nalason; kontaminasyon; the act or process of contaminating something or becoming contaminated, or the unclear or impure state that results from this

content ['kɒntent] laman; what is contained in anything **noun**

contest ['kɒntest] *noun* paligsahan competition to find the best **fight to struggle** labanan

context ['kɒntekst] Ang ibig sabihin ng salita alinsunod sa gamit. *n*

continent ['kɒntɪnənt] kontinente; lupalop; any of the seven large continuous land masses **noun**

continue walang tingil, patuloy to last, or make something last, beyond the present or throughout a period of time ; tuloy **continuing for a long time** patuloy para sa isang mahabang oras

contract ['kɒntrækt] *noun* kontrakta *verb* maliitin; formal agreement

contrabandist kontrabanista; taong mapagpalusot ng mga bawal na bagay **noun**

contradiction pasalungat **contradict** sumalangsang; tumutol

contribute [kən'trɪbjʊ:t] mag-abuloy, mag-ambag, magkontribusyon, to give money o

control [kən'trəʊl] kontrol **controller** konduktor **to have in one's power** mamahala **I have all under control.** Nasa akin ang kontrol. **lose control of** ako ay nawalang kontrol

conversation [kɒnvə'seɪʃn] *n* pag-uusap; pagsasalitaan; casual talk

convery *noun* magdala; maghatid **convincing argument** paniwalang argumento

convoy ['kɒnvɔɪ] konboy; Sumama upang ipagsanggalang.

convulsion [kən'vʌlʃn] *n* pulikat; pag-ihit; a violent shaking of the body or limbs caused by uncontrollable muscle contractions, which can be a symptom of brain disorders and other conditions

cook [kʊk] *noun* kusinera; tagapagluto; luto **cooker** lutuan **to cook** magkulo

cool [ku:l] malamig-lamig; **moderately cold** ginaw **calm** mahinahon **that's cool** ayos ito *adjective* Hindi mabait

cooperation [kəʊəpə'reɪʃn] *n* pagtutulungan **cooperative** [kəʊ'p-
pə'reɪtɪv] kooperatibo

copper ['kɒpə(r)] *n* saway; tanso
colloquial polisiya

copra kalibkib **the place used for drying copra** kalibkiban

copy ['kɒpi] *noun* kopya; sipi
copyright karapatang magpalat-
hala; the legal right of publishers

coral ['kroəl] *n* balahura; a marine
organism that lives in colonies and
has an external skeleton

cord *noun* lupid; pisi; lenteng

core [kɔ:(r)] buhod **the core of a
boil** mata ng idsa

cork [kɔ:k] tapon **corkscrew** tri-
buson; device for removing corks
from bottles

corn ¹ mais; the grain of a tall an-
nual cereal plant *noun*

corn ² [kɔ:n] *n* mais; mata ng idsa;
a hardened or thickened, often
painful, area of skin, usually on a
toe, caused by friction or pressure

corned beef atsarang karne ng
baka

corner ['kɔ:nə(r)] *noun* gilid; kanto
(street) **at the corner of** sa/nasa
kanto ng **at the next corner** yan
sa gilid **place where two streets
meet** kanto; panulukan **a difficult
situation** Gipit na kalagayan.

cornet [kɔrnet] *n* korneta, a three-
valved brass instrument shaped
like a compressed trumpet

coronation [kɔrə'neɪʃn] *n* korona-
syon; pagpuputong ng korona

correct [kə'rekt] *adjective* tama;
tumpak; wasto **she's quite cor-
rect** siya ay korekto

correction pagtutuwid; pagwawas-
to; act of correcting *noun*

correspondent [kɔrɪ'spɒndənt] ta-
gapagbalita; mamamahayag
somebody providing special re-
ports *noun*

corrode [kə'rəʊd] kalawang; kaning
untiunti; agnasin; destroy progres-
sively by chemical action

corruption [kə'rʌpʃn] *n* panunuhot
decay; evil kabulukan; kasama-

an; katiwalian

corsage kurpinyo, the part of a wo-
man's dress excluding sleeves that
is above the waist

corset paha, a stiffened garment
worn by women to shape the waist
and breasts

cosmopolitan [kɔzmə'pɒlɪtən] kos-
mopolita composed of or contain-
ing people from different countries
and cultures *noun*

cost kost] *n* gastos **at cost** sa
puhunan **costly** mahalaga **expen-
sive** magastos **how much does it
cost?** Magkano ito? **it doesn't
cost much** ito ay hindi gastos na
marami **cost of living** gastos ng
pamumuhay **cost price** gastos na
presyo **at all costs** ano man ang
mangyari **cost a fortune** gastos
ng isang kapalaran

costume ['kɔstju:m] *n* damit; kost-
uyum; clothes worn to make a
person look like somebody or
something else, especially in a
theatrical performance

cosy ['kəʊzi] *adjective* (-ier, -iest)
yakap; friendly and intimate

cottage [kɒtɪdʒ't] maliit na bahay

cotton ['kɒtn] bulak; algodon, ko-
ton **the thread** sinulid **cotton on**
intindi **cotton to** nagustohan **ab-
sorbent cotton** sumisipsip na ko-
ton

couch [kaʊtʃ] sopa **to lie hidden
ready to attack** magkubil

cough [kɒf] ubo **cough syrup** ka-
tas ng ubo **I have coughed.** Ako ay
may ubo.

count [kaʊnt] bilang; **number**
bilang **I count at you.** Ako ay nag
bilang sa iyo. **counterless** na-
pakarami **to count** bilangan

counter counter **sell something
under the counter** magbenta ng
isang bagay sa ilalim ng counter

country ['kʌntri] *n* bansa; nasyon
countryside kabukiran, the land
and scenery of a rural area

couple ['kɒpl] isang pares; dalawa
courage *n* tapang; giting; the ability

course

to face danger **pluck up courage** magpakatatapang
course [kɔ:s] kurso, naturalmente
of course Oo naman. **in due course** sa angkop na kurso
court [kɔ:t] *n* paglilitis; korto **take someone to court** isakdal **supreme court** korto suprema
court case kaso
cousin ['kʌzn] pinsan; uncle's or aunt's child **John is Mary's cousin.** Pinsan ni Mary si John.
couterfeit ['kauntəfɪt] konterpit; pekeng **counterfeit money** pekeng pera
cover ['kʌvə(r)] takpip **cover of a book** balat **covering for a bottle** Panakip ng bote.
cow ¹ [kau] *noun* baka **cow town** maliit na bayan **moo** [mu:] unga; ungal; make noise like a cow
cow ² pagpapasailalim; pagsuko; to frighten somebody into submission or obedience
coward ['kəʊəd] *n* duwag; taong duwag; mahina ang loob. **You are a coward.** Ikaw ay duwag. **cowardice** ['kəʊədɪs] kahinaan ng loob **lacking courage** Mahina ang loob.
coy [kɔɪ] mahiyain **shy** hiya
crab ¹ [kræb] *noun* alimango; alimang; talangka; katang; a crustacean with a broad flat shell
crab ² an offensive term for somebody regarded as bad-tempered or disagreeable **crabbed** Mainit ang ulo.
crack [kræk] lamat; basag **cracked** may lamat; may basag **crack-brained** luku-luko **get cracking** simula **have a crack at something** subok; magtangka sumubok; nakayayamot **crack up** humalakhak
craft ¹ [krɑ:ft] eroplano at bapor at rocket; a vessel used for traveling
craft ² gumawa ng kamay; object produced by skillful handwork
craft beer a beer that is brewed on a small scale and only distributed

locally *noun*
craft food high-quality food *noun*
crafty fellow manlilinlang kapwa
cramp [kræmp] pulikat; kalambre; a sudden painful involuntary contraction of a muscle *noun*
crank [kræŋk] *n* kakatuwang tao; sintu-sintu; person who has queer ideas
crash [kræʃ] bangaan; karambola
crash out tulog
crate kaing, a slatted wooden case used for transporting or storing goods
crater ['kreɪtə(r)] gawa; Bunganga ng bulkan. volcano summit *noun*
crawl [krɔ:l] *verb* gapang; umusad; gumapang *past and past participle* **crawled** *present participle* **crawling** *3rd person present singular* **crawls; to crawl** gapanggan **to get something by crawling** gapangin **it makes one's flesh crawl** Kilabot ng balat. **at a crawl** sobrang dahan **crawl with** maraming kasama
crayfish ulang. a freshwater crustacean with large claws like those of a lobster *noun*
crayon ['kreɪən] *n* krayon; colored drawing stick
crazy ['kreɪzi] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) luku-luko; baliw; hibang **I'm crazy about you.** Ako ay baliw sayo.
creak [kri:k] *verb* ingay; langitngit; to make a prolonged squeaking noise
cream [kri:m] krema; kulay gatas; gata ng gatas; a high-fat liquid product separated from milk *n*
crease [kri:s] lukot **a line made by folding** marka ng lupi
create [kri:'eɪt] lumikha; lumalang *verb* **creation** [kri:'eɪʃn] paglikha
creator [kri:'eɪtə(r)] ang may likha **to create** lalangin; lumikha; lumalang
creature ['kri:tʃə(r)] *noun* mga nilikha; mga nilalang
credence ['kri:dns] *noun* paniwala
credit ['kredit] *n* utang; pautang;

kredito **creditor** ['kreditə(r)] *n* pa-lautang; somebody owed money
creed [kri:d] *n* doktrina **the Creed** Ang buod ng mga doktrina.
creek [kri:k] sapa; ilug-ilugan; a small stream *noun*
creep [kri:p] *n* umusad; gapang; gumapang **it makes my flesh creeper** Aking balat may kilabot
cremate [kri'meit] magsunog; to burn a corpse until only ashes are left
crest [krest] taluktok **ridge** tagay-tay
crew [kru:] tripulante; a group of people who work together; mga tauhan ng bapor
cricket ['krikt] *noun* kriket; kuliglig
crime [kraim] parosa; sala; krimen
criminal ['kriminl] salarin; kriminal
crimson ['krimzn] haban; deep red color; mapulang- papula *noun*
crinkle ['kriŋkl] *noun* kulubot; mangulubot; crease or be creased
cripple *n* paralitiko; lumpo; a lame person
crisis ['kraisis] *pl.* **crises** ['kraisi:z] panganip; peligro **time of hardship and danger** Panahon ng kagipitan
critic ['kritik] *n* kritiko **critical** ['kritikl] *adjective* kritikal
croak [kræuk] *noun* kokak; a sound made by a frog
crochet gantsilyuhin, a handicraft in which yarn is made up into a patterned fabric by looping yarn with a hooked needle
crocodile ['krokadail] *noun* buwaya
crony ['krəuni] malapit na kaibigan
crop [krɒp] *n* namemetas; plants grown for use; animals reared for produce
cross [krɒs] *n* kros; a long vertical bar intersected at right angles
crossbreed pilam; to breed new strains of plants or animals from genetically different individuals
cross-eyed *n* duling; an offensive term meaning having one or both eyes turned in toward the nose

cross-examine magsulit-tanong; to examine very closely
crossing Kros na daan. bagtas
crosspiece balagbag; halang; piece of wood metal ect.
crossroad *n* krus na daan; frosing; road that crosses another
crosswalk daan ng taong buma-bagtas sa daan nang labang sa batas ng trapiko *noun*
crouch [krautʃ] yumukyok; to stoop low with bent legs
crow [krəʊ] uwak **to crow** tumilaok
crowbar barete; a long bar of iron for lifting or prying *noun*
crowd [kraud] maraming tao; Ang mga tao. people gathered together
crown [kraʊn] korona; putong **top part** tuktok
crucifix ['kru:sɪfɪks] krusipihio; model or image of Jesus Christ on the cross *n* **to make the sign of a cross** mag-antanda
crude [kru:d] krudo; magaspang; lacking refinement ordinär, derb
cruel ['kru:əl] malupit; magbagsik; giving pain to others
crudely kalupitan; kabagsikan; cruel acts
cruise [kru:z] paglalayag; maglayag; pag liliwaliw sa labay-dagat
crumb [krəm] butil-butil; Nakapakaliit na piraso. **a crump of rice** mumo
crusade [kru:'seɪd] krusada **crucifix** krusipihio **crucifixion** pagpapak sa krus
crust [krast] makunat; malutong
crutch [kratʃ] saklay; muleta; a support to help lame persons
cry [krai] iyak **to shed tears** lumuha **to weeb** humagulgo **Don't cry.** Wag kang umiyak. **Why you are crying?** Bakit ka umiiyak? **loud crying** ngakngak **swelling of the eyes or eyelids due to weeping** mukto
crypt [kript] krypta; Silid sa ilalim ng lupa. an underground room *n*
crystal ['krɪstl] bubog; kristal; solid

crystallize

with repetitive internal structure *n*
crystallize gawing kristal, form or
cause to form crystals

cub [kʌb] batang oso; batang liyon;
anak ng oso o liyon *noun*

cube [kju:b] kubo; a solid with six
equal square sides *noun*

cucumber ['kju:kʌmbə(r)] *n* pipino

cuddle ['kʌdl] pumangko; kandung-
kandungin; to nestle together or
hold somebody or something close
for affection

cue [kju:] *n* tako; a billiard stick

cuff [kʌf] *n* punyos; the turned-up
part of a sleeve **cuff link** butones
ng punyos

culprit ang may kasalanan; salarin;
noun

cult [kʌlt] *n* kulto; paraan ng pana-
nampalataya; a system of religious
or spiritual beliefs

culture ['kʌltʃə(r)] *n* kultura; kali-
nangan; the beliefs, customs,
practices, and social behavior of a
particular nation or people **cultu-
ral** ['kʌltʃərəl] *adjective* kultural
cultivated ['kʌltɪveɪtɪd] *adjective*
kultibado **cultivation** [kɒltɪ'veɪʃn]
noun kultibasyon

cupola ['kju:pələ] *n* kupola; bobida

cup [kʌp] tasa **she cuped her chin
in her hand** siya ay angangalum-
baba

cupboard ['kʌbəəd] kabinete *noun*

cur magpagaling **to be able re-
medy** makagaling **medicine** ga-
mot

cure lunas, course of treatment
rest cure natitirang lunas

curiosity [kjʊərɪ'ɒsəti] mausisa;
usisero; usyoso; desire to know
something *noun*

curse [kɜ:s] *n* kulam **to wish evil
upon** sumpain **to use bad words**
magtungayaw **swearing** pagtu-
tungayaw

curtain ['kɜ:tn] kortina **a hanging
sceen on a stage** telon; tabing

curve [kɜ:v] pakorba; korbata; liko

currant ['kʌrənt] *n* korinto; a small
dark dried seedless grape

currency ['kɒrənsɪ] salapi; kuwalta
to exact money from someone
kuwaltahan **to convert some-
thing into cash** kuwaltahin **cash**
kuwartas

cushion ['kʊʃn] *noun* barok; unan

custard letseplan, a dessert or
sweet sauce made with milk, eggs,
and sugar

custom ['kɒstəm] adwana **Do you
have anything to declare?** Ikaw
ba ay may idideklara.

cut [kʌt] *verb* (-tt-; cut, cut) hiwa
to separate from each other
maghiwalay **to separate from
one another** maghiwa-hiwalay
out ... hiwa sa labas ... **cut down**
... putol ng puno **cut price** mura
separating self from other hi-
walay **separated from each
other** hiwa-hiwalay **to separated**
from hiwalayan

cute [kju:t] malabing *adjective*

cutlery ['kʌtləri] tinidor, kotselyo at
kutsara; kubyertos *noun*

cuttle fish pugita *noun*

cyclone ['saɪkləʊn] ipoipo; unos;
bagyo; large-scale storm system

cylinder silindro; an object or sha-
pe with straight sides and circular
ends of equal size *noun*

cynic ['sɪnɪk] mangungutya; ma-
panguyam; taong mapangutya;
mapag-aglahi; somebody sarcastic

D

dab [dæb] dampiin; pahiran

dabble ['dæbl] *n* wiligan; gumawa;
magwisik; kumawkaw; gumawa o
sumangkot nang hindi seryoso

dad [dæd] tatay; tata; tatang; itay;

ama; amang (*informal*)

daft [dɔ:ft] *adjective* luko; baliw;
hangal; tanga; ungas; tunggak

daffy ulol; silly in an amusing way

dagger ['dægə(r)] *n* balaraw; sun-

dang; punyal; a weapon for stabbing, with a short pointed blade
daily ['deɪli] *adjective* araw-araw **the daily grind** anong ginagawa araw-araw; s.h. that is routine and dull **every day** *adverb* tuwing araw **dailies** *plural*
dainty ['deɪnti] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) masarap; malinamanam
dairy pagawaan ng gatas **dairy farm** sakahan pangatas
dale [deɪl] *n* libis **valley** lambak
dam [dæm] harang; prinsa; pangharang sa tubig; upang hindi makalabas o makapasok
damage ['dæmɪdʒ] sirá; winasak; pinsala; harm or injury *noun*
damn [dæm] idalangin; laitin; idalanging mapahamak **I don't care a damn.** Wala akong pakialam.
damn it! Sumpain, mapahamak!
damp [dæmp] *adjective* malagihay; basa-basa **to become damp** mamasá **dampen** basa-basain
damsel *noun* dalaga; dalagita
dance [dɑːns] *noun* sayaw **dancer** ['dɑːnsə(r)] mananayaw **dancing** ['dɑːnsɪŋ] pagsasayaw **partner in a dance** pareha **let us dance** pabaya ang sumayaw **I am not much of a dancer.** Hindi ako magalang sumayaw.
dandruff ['dændrʌf] *n* balakubak
danger ['deɪndʒə(r)] *n* panganib; peligro **dangerous** ['deɪndʒərəs] *adjective* peligroso; mapanganib **danger of death!** panganib ng kamatayan! **be in danger** nasa panganib
dangle ['dæŋɡl] umuguy-ugoy; lumawit-lawit; bumitin; bitin; to hang loosely and sway
dank [dæŋk] basa-basa; malagihay
dare [deə(r)] hamon **to be bold enough** Magkaroon ng lakas ng loob **to meet defiantly** manghamon; maglakas-loob; magtigas ng loob
daredevil ['deədevɪl] *n* pangahas; kaskasero; walang taros; walang ingat **a reckless person** taong pangahas

daring ['deərɪŋ] walang takot; walang-kaba; walang-gulat **brave** matapang
dark [dɑːk] *adjective* dilim *comparative* **darker** mas dilim *superlative* **darkest** pinakamadilim **come back before dark** bumalik ka dumilim **it's dark here** madilim dito **darkness** *noun* napakadilim; kadiliman **darken** magpadilim; get darker
darling ['dɑːlɪŋ] mahal; giliw; irog; liyag; loving term of address *noun*
daring ['deərɪŋ] walang takot *adj.*
dash [dæʃ] *n* ibagsak **dashing** masigla **I must dash** ako may aalis na
data ['deɪtə] impormasyon; data; mga bagay-bagay na saligan *n*
date ¹ [deɪt] petsa **what's the date today?** anong petsa ngayon?
dated ['deɪtɪd] hindi moderno **out of date** sinauna **up to date** aktwal; tunay
date ² [deɪt] *n* igos; sweet-tasting fruit often preserved or dried
date ³ [deɪt] tipanan; an appointment to meet somebody for a social or business activity *noun*
dateline isang guhit na makikita sa silangang longitud mula sa prime meridiyan hanggang 180th meridiyan *noun*
daughter ['dɑːtə(r)] anak na babae iha **daughter in law** manugang
daub [dɔːb] tapalan **to paint unskillfull** Magkulapol ng pintura.
daunt [dɔːnt] tumakot **to discourage** Sumira ng loob. Magpawala ng pagasa
dawn [dɔːn] *noun* buhang liwayway; madaling-araw; pamimitak ng araw; daybreak
day [deɪ] *n* araw **today** ngayon **yesterday** kahapon **day before yesterday** kamakalawa **day after tomorrow** sa makalawa **day dreamer** nanaginip **He goes to the university everyday.** Pumasok siya sa unibersidad araw-araw. **We're going to talk at**

dazzle

noon of the day after tomorrow. Mag-uusap kami sa makalawa ng tanghali. **We're watching a movie in the afternoon of the day after tomorrow.** Magsisine kami sa makalawa ng hapon. **daily; every day** araw-araw **He goes to the university veryday.** Pumapasok siya sa unibersidad araw-araw. **the day before yesterday** kamakalawa; noong isang **We went to Mindoro the other day.** Pumunta kami sa Mindoro kamakalawa. **He left in the morning of the other day.** Umalis siya kamakalawa ng umaga. **the day after tomorrow** sa makalawa; sa susunod na araw **We are going to Mindoro the day after tomorrow.** Pupunta kami sa Mindoro sa makalawa. **in the morning of the day after tomorrow** sa makalawa ng umaga **He's leaving in the morning of the day after tomorrow.** Aalis siya sa makalawa ng umaga. **daydreamer** nanaginip **day and night** araw-gabi **Good Day!** Magandang araw! **daybreak** pamimitak ng araw, pagbubukang-liwayway **daydream** Pang-arap ng gising **daylight** Liwanag ng araw. **the daily grind** anong ginagawa araw-araw; s.h. that is routine and dull

dazzle ['dæzl] masilaw; pahangain; silawin; overpowered by light

dead [ded] patay; pumanaw **dead-tired** pagod na pagod **deadpenalty** kamatayan **in the dead of the night** madaling gabi **deadlinie** patay ang linya o Huling araw o oras. **deadletter** Liham na di makita ang may-ari. **deadlock** Kawalan ng pagkakasundo. **deadly** nakamamatay **that's dead right** iyon ay lubos na tama

deadened ['dedn] *verb* magpabawa; pa hinain; to weaken *past and past participle* dead-ened *present participle* deadening *3rd person*

present singular deadens **dearth** *noun* kakulangan; kasalanan; a scarcity of something **deaf** [def] *adjective* bingi **Are you deaf?** Bingi ka ba? **deafen** mabingi **deafening** nakabibingi **deaf-mute** bingit pipi **deafness** pagkabingi

deal [di:l] may kaugnayan **dealer** mangalakal **dealing** pagtrato sa kapwa **a good deal** sobrang marami **great many** maraming **a great deal of time** maraming oras

dear [diə(r)] mahal; giliw; sinisinta; liyag (oh) **dear!**, **dear me!** Ay na ko! Ano bayan!

death [deθ] kamatayan **at death's door** Nasa bingit ng kamatayan **deathbed** Banig ng kamatayan. **death certificate** Liham na di makita ang may-ari. **death penalty** kamatayan **execution** parusang kamatayan

debate pagtatalo; magtalo; talk or argue about something *noun*

debauch [di'bo:tʃ] gawing; Humikayat sa pagkakaparawal.

debilitate *n* magpahina **debility** *n* panghihina; lack of energy

decade ['dekerd] dekada; sampung taon; a period of ten years *noun*

decadence dekadensya; a process of decline or decay in a society, especially in its morals *noun*

decay [di'kei] *noun* mabulok; masira **to grow less** humiga **decayed** bulok; sira

decease [di'si:st] pumanaw, no longer living

deceit [di'si:t] panluloko; pandaraya **a lie** kabulaan; kasinungalingan

deceive [di'si:v] dayain; manliko; linlangin; mislead somebody

december [di'sembə(r)] Disyembre **We're going home to the Philippines in December.** Uwi kami sa Pilipinas sa Disyembre.

decency kagandahang-asal; kaangkupang mga kilos at pananalita; tumpak na kaasalan; kalinisan

deception [di'sepʃn] *n* pagdaraya;

panlilinlang; misleading somebody
deciduous [dɪ'sɪdʒʊəs] nangungu-
 lag; Nalalagasan ng dahon.
decision [dɪ'sɪʒn] *n* pasya **judge-
 ment** hatol **decide** magpasya
*it was a very difficult decision
 for him* ito ay isang napaka-mahi-
 rap na desisyon para sa kanya
declaim bumigas; magtalumpati
declaration [dekla'reɪʃn] indinde-
 klara; deklarasyon **declare**
 [dɪ'kleə(r)] magsalaysay; deklara
decompose [di:kəm'pəʊz] *verb*
 nabubulok; mabulok
decoration [dekə'reɪʃn] *n* palamuti
decorate ['dekəreɪt] magpalamuti
decorative ['dekərətɪv] *adjective*
 pampalamuti
decorous marangal; maginoo; con-
 forming to what is acceptable or
 expected in formal or solemn set-
 tings
decrepitude kahinaan; pagkahu-
 kluban condition of being worn out
decry masamain **to make little of**
 maliitin; mahinain; tawanan
deed [di:d] gumawa; gawain; an
 intentional act
deem [di:m] magpalagay **to deem
 it right** mabutihin **to deem it
 wrong** masamain
deep [di:p] malalim **deep asleep**
 na hihimbing **deepness** malalim
deer usa; animal typically with ant-
 lers
defame siraang; manirang-puri;
 harm somebody's reputation
defamation *noun* paninirang-puri
default ['di:fəʊlt] hindi makatupad
to omit pumalya **failure to ap-
 pear** hindi pagsipot
defect ['di:fekt] depekto; kamalian
defence [dɪ'fens] pagtatanggol **de-
 fender** tagapagtanggol **defen-
 dant** ang nahahabla **defensless**
 walang laban **defensible** maipag-
 tanggol **defend** idepensa
defendant [dɪ'fendənt] ang naha-
 habla; ang nasasakdal, a person or
 company required to answer char-
 ges in a court *noun*
defer [dɪ'fɜ:(r)] magpaliban; ipag-

paliban; umantala; balamin; to put
 something off until a later time
deference ['defərəns] panggalang;
 pitagan; alang-alang pakundangan
defiant [dɪ'faɪənt] *adjective* ma-
 panlaban; maturol; mapanghamon
deficient [dɪ'fɪʃənt] *adjective* ku-
 lang; kakulangan lacking a partic-
 ular quality, element, ingredient
defile ['di:faɪl] *noun* dumungis;
 makamantsa; to make dirty
definite ['defɪnɪt] *adjective* tiyak
clear maliwanag
deflate paimpisin; Mag-alis ng han-
 gin. to let out air or gas
deflect [dɪ'flekt] magpalihis; ibahin
deform [dɪ'fɔ:m] ideporma; sirain
 ang hugis. to change the shape
defraud [dɪ'frɔ:d] magdaya; suba-
 in; dayain; to cheat
defray magbayad; balikatin; to
 provide money to pay for part or
 all of the cost of something
deft [deft] *adjective* lumaban;
 sumalungat; sanay; skillful nimble
degenerate [dɪ'dʒenəreɪt] lumub-
 ha; sumama; become worse
degeneration *n* the process of be-
 coming physically, morally, or
 mentally worse
degradation pagkahamak; great
 humiliation brought about by loss
 of status, reputation, or self-
 esteem *noun*
dehydrated tigam; lacking water in
 the body, as the result of loss of
 bodily fluids or from being depri-
 ved of liquid *noun*
deify ['deɪfaɪ] panginoon; poonin;
 sumamba; make divine
deign [deɪn] marapatin; patulan;
 do something in haughty manner
deity ['deɪtɪ] *n* bathala; diyos; a
 god, goddess, or other being re-
 garded as divine
dejected [dɪ'dʒektɪd] *adjective* ma-
 lumbay; mapanglaw very unhappy
delay [dɪ'leɪ] umantala; mahuli;
 maatraso; make somebody or
 something late

delegation

delegation [deli'gerʃn] *n* delegasyon; lupong tagakatawan; mga sugong kinatawan

delinquency [di'liŋkwənsɪ] kapa-bayaan sa tungkulin; pagkakasala

dilettante diletante; taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni

delete [di'li:t] alisin; kumaltas **erase** bumura; eliminate something

delicate ['delɪkət] *adjective* delikado; maselan; mahina

delicious [di'liʃəs] *adjective* sarap; malasa **That is delicious.** Masarap ito.

delight [di'laɪt] malaking tuwa; lugod; galak; great enjoyment **to my great delight** sa aking dakilang tuwa

delightful [di'laɪtfʊl] matuwa; magalak; kalugod-lugod; kagiliw-giliw; kasiya-siya; very pleasing

delinquent [di'liŋkwənt] pabaya; delingkente; youthful offender *n*

delirious [di'liŋkwənt] nahihibang **delirium** *n* kahibangan; a state marked by extreme restlessness, confusion, and sometimes hallucinations, caused by fever, poisoning, or brain injury

deliver [di'li:və(r)] hatid; dala **deliverer** [di'li:vərə(r)] tagahatid **delivery** [di'li:vəri] pagdadala **be delivered of** mag-anak **load carried around** dala-dala **baggage; luggage** dala-dalahan **delivery note** paghahatid na tala

deliverance [di'li:vərəns] paglaya; pagkaligas; rescue from something

delta [delta] *mas.* estero; a triangular deposit of sand and soil at the mouth of a river or inlet

delude [di'lu:d] iligaw; magligaw;

deluge ['delju:dʒ] buhos ng ulan; a severe flood

demand hingin pautos o sapilitan; hingin bilang karapatan *n*

demented [di'mentɪd] luko; baliw; sira ang ulo; mali-mali

demi ['demi] kalahati ...

democracy [di'mokrəsi] demokra-

sya; the free and equal right of every person to participate in a system of government **democrat** ['deməkræt] demokrata

demon ['di:mən] demonyo; diya-bolo; a supposed ghost or spirit

demolish [di'molɪʃ] demolisyon; bumigay; magiba; gibain; iguho; wasakin; to destroy completely

demonstration [demən'streɪʃn] *n* pagpapatotoo pagpapakita **demonstrative** [di'monstrətɪv] *adjective*

mapaghanap; hayaglantad; halata

demote [di:'məʊt] bumaba; magbaba; ibaba; to reduce something

demure [di'mjʊə(r)] *adjective* mahinhin; mabini; modest

den [den] kuweba; lungga; yungip Tirahan ng mababangis na hayob.

denial [di'naiəl] pagtanggi; pagkakait; refusal to allow somebody something

dense [dens] *adjective* makapal; masinsin; masukal; very thick

dent l [dent] ubak; bukol **a hollow made by a blow or pressure** yupi kupi; kuping

dental ['dentl] ngipin ... **dentist** ['dentɪst] dentista

dentures ['dentʃəz] *plural* pustiso

denunciation pagsusumbong; pagsusulong; a public condemnation

deny [di'nai] tumangging sumampalataya o maniwala; magtakwil

depart [di'pɑ:t] lumisan; yumao **departure** [di'pɑ:tʃə(r)] pagalis; paglayo; paglisan; setting off

department departamento; a division of a large organization such as a university or store that has its own function *noun*

depend di'pend] iasa; umasa **to trust** umasa; magtiwala

depict [di'pɪkt] ilarawan; maglalarawan; to show something in a picture, painting, or sculpture

deplete [di'pli:t] umubos; sumaid; sumimot; to empty; exhaust

deplore [di'plə:(r)] ikalingkot; ikahapis nang labis **to repent of** magsisi

depth [depθ] lalim **deepest** ka-

ilaliman
deport [dɪ'pɔ:t] *n* idistiyero; mata-
 pon; ideport; forcibly repatriate
depose [dɪ'pəʊz] magtiwalag **to**
swear to manumpa **to bear**
witness to sumaksi
deposit [dɪ'pɒzɪt] *noun* deposito **to**
put a deposit on deposituhan
deprave [dɪ'prɛvɪd] *adjective* mag-
 pasama; pasamain; corrupt s.body
depravity kasamaan; kahayupan
deprecate magtakwil; itakwil
depreciate [dɪ'pri:ʃiɛt] bawasan
to lessen the value of magpa-
 baba sa halaga; magmapura **to**
become less in value bumaba
 ang halaga
depress [dɪ'pres] *verb* magpalung-
 kot; ipamighati **I feel (am) de-**
pressed. Pakiramdam ko magpa-
 lungkot. **depressed** labis na ka-
 tamlayan; panlulumo at kawalang
 pag-asa; isang uri ng sakit sa utak
derange [dɪ'reɪndʒ] *adjective* ma-
 kagulo; hibang sira ang bait; baliw
derelict ['derəlɪkt] *adjective* aban-
 donado; pinabaya; pabaya
deride [dɪ'rɪd] tawanan **derision**
 [dɪ'rɪʒn] mapanuyang pagtawa
derisive [dɪ'rɪsɪv] *adjective* ma-
 panukso; pakutya
derisively patuya **derivation** pi-
 nagmulan
derogatory [dɪ'rɒgətɹɪ] *adjective*
 nakasisira; magpanira; belittling
desecrate ['desɪkreɪt] lumapastan-
 gan; to damage something sacred
descend [dɪ'send] bumababa
description [dɪ'skrɪpʃn] paglalara-
 wan; a written explanation *noun*
desert ['dezət] *n* disyerto **barren**
 walang taong tumitira **oasis** lunti
 o mabungan lugar sa diserto
design [dɪ'zeɪn] *n* disenyo; dibuho
designate ['deɪzɪneɪt] *n* magturo;
 ituro tumawag; magpangalan
desire [dɪ'zəɪə(r)] nais; nasa; gu-
 sto; hangan; to want something,
 pagnanais **the desire for change**
 ang pagnanais para sa pagbabago
desist [dɪ'zɪst] tumigil; huminto;
 patdan; to stop doing something

desk [desk] pupitre; a table with a
 broad flat or sloping top used for
 work *noun*
desolate ['desələt] *adjective* ma-
 panglaw; malungkot; madilim;
 tigib ng lamig at lungkot; sakmal
 ng lungkot at kawalang-pagasa
despot ['despɒt] diktador; lider na
 lubos ang kapangyarihan; taong
 mapaniil; an absolute ruler *noun*
desperate wala nang pag-asa; lu-
 nas; remedyo; overwhelmed with
 urgency and anxiety, to the point
 of losing hope
despise [dɪ'spaɪz] humamak; ma-
 tahin; to look down on
despite [dɪ'spaɪt] *prep.* kahit na **in**
spite of sa kabila ng
dessert [dɪ'zɜ:t] himagas matamis
destination [destɪ'neɪʃn] *n* paro-
 roonan; papuntahan; patutungan
destiny ['destɪni] tadhana; destino
destitute ['destɪtju:t] *adjective*
 hikahos; mahirap; dahop; sayad
destitution *n* pamumulubi; lack of
 the necessary means of subsi-
 stence; karukhaan; paghihikahos
destroy [dɪ'strɔɪ] sirain **demolish**
 gumiba; gibain; iguho; wasakin
detach [dɪ'tætʃ] *verb* magtanggal;
 ihiwalay; to unfasten
detect [dɪ'tekt] maniktik; titikan
deter [dɪ'te:(r)] magpaudlot; pum-
 igil; to keep back
determine matukoy; cause to
 occur in a particular way; be the
 decisive factor i **You/they de-**
termine ... Ikaw/kayo ang bahala
 ...
detest [dɪ'test] mapoot; mainis
detonade ['detəneɪt] sumabog;
 magpaputok **detonation** ['detə-
 neɪʃn] malakas na putok; subok
detour liko; baling; a deviation
 from a shorter, more direct route
detriment ['detrɪmənt] *n* pinsala
detrimental [detrɪ'mentl] *adjec-*
tive nakapipinsala; nakasasama
devastate ['devəstetɪt] magwasak;
 sirain; lumuray; ganap na sirain
devastation pagkawasak; pagkalu-

deviation

ray; ganap na pagkasira

deviation *noun* bumago; mag-iba
devil ['devl] diyablo; santanas; de-

monyong; masamang tao *noun*

devious ['di :viəs] lihis; maligoy

devour [dr'vaʊə(r)] sumila; lamun-
in; buhol buhol

devout [dr'vaʊt] banal; madasalin

dew [dju :] hamog **dewdrop** patak
ng hamog *noun*

diabetes diyabetis; a medical dis-
order, especially diabetes mellitus,
that causes the body to produce
an excessive amount of urine *n*

diadem korona; diyadema; putong;
a jeweled headband used as a ro-
yal crown *noun*

diagram dayagram; banghay; sim-
ple explanatory drawing *noun*

dialect ['daiəlekt] diyalekto; salita;
wika; a regional variety of a lan-
guage, with differences in vocabu-
lary, grammar, and pronunciation

dialogue ['daiəlog] *n* uusap; diya-
logo; salitaan; talk of any kind

diamond ['daiəmənd] *n* dayamon
a hard transparent precious stone
that is a variety of carbon

diaper ['daiəpər] *n* lampin; dayaper

diaphragm *n* diyapragma; curved
muscular membrane in humans
and other mammals that separates
the abdomen from the area
around the lungs

diarrhoea [daiə'ri:ə] *n* taeng basa;
diyahorheya; frequent and ex-
cessive discharging of the bowels
producing thin watery feces,
usually as a symptom of gastro-
intestinal upset or infection

diary ['daiəri] *n* talaarawan; a per-
sonal record of events in some-
body's life, often including perso-
nal thoughts and observations

dice dado; game played with dice;
solid figure of six equal sides *n*

diciplin ['disipln] disiplina **disci-
plined** disiplinado; well behaved
or regulated

dictate [dik'teit] dikta **to dictate**
diktahan **dictator** *n* [dik'teitə(r)]

diktador; lider na lubos ang ka-
pangyarihan; taong mapaniil

dictatorship [dik'teitəʃɪp] *n* dikta-
dura pamhalaang pinamumunuan
ng isang diktador

dictionary ['dikʃənri] diksyonaryo;
a reference book that contains al-
phabetically ordered words, with
explanations of their meanings, of-
ten with information about gram-
mar, pronunciation, and etymology
(*talatinigan syn.*) *noun*

die mamatay **to pass away** yumao

diet ['diæt] dayeta **balanced diet**
Timbang na pagkain. **to diet** Mag-
tasa sa pagkain

difference ['difrəns] kaibahan **dif-
ferent** ['difrənt] *adjective* dibren-
sya; naiiba; di katulag o kapareho
differential calculus kaugalian
kalkulus

difficult ['difɪkəlt] *adjective* hirap
very difficult mahirap **to make
something difficult** hirapan **Life
is difficult these days.** Mahirap
ang buhay ngayon. **It is difficult.**
Ito ay napakamahirap.

diffidence ['difidəns] pagkadungo;
pagkakimi; pagkamahiyain

diffuse [dr'fju:z] lumaganap **spre-
ad out** kalat **using many words**
masalita

dig [dɪg] (dug, dug) hukay; mag-
hukay **to dig** hukayin

digest [daɪ'dʒest] matunaw; halaw;
to process food in the body

digestion tunaw **digest** matunaw
indigestible hindi matutunaw

dike [daɪk] *n* tomboy; an offensive
term for a lesbian (*slang*)

dilate [daɪ'leɪt] lumaki **to dilate as
the eyes** Mandilat ang mga mata.

dilemma sapilitang pamimili sa da-
lawang bagay na kapwa hindi gus-
to; mahirap na kalagayan *noun*

diligence pagtitiyaga; kasipagan

dilute [daɪ'lu:t] dagdaga; humalo;
to make something thinner or
weaker by adding water or another
liquid

dim [dɪm] hindi maliwanag; mala-
bo; malamlam **dark** madilim

dimension [daɪ'menʃn] *n* dimensyon; sukat; measurement of size of something, coordinate for space and time

diminution *n* pagliit; pag-unti; a lessening, decreasing, or reduction of something, or the result of such a reduction

dimple ['dɪmpl] biloy; puyo sa pisngi; dimpol indented area in skin

din [dɪn] malaking ingay **a rattling sound** kalampagan **to say over and over** mag-ukilkil; ulit-ulitin

dine [daɪn] *noun* maghapunan

dingy ['dɪndʒɪ] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) marumi; nangingitim sa dumi

dining room silid-kainan

dinner ['dɪnə(r)] hapunan **dinner time** oras ng hapunan

dinosaur dinosauriyo extinct reptile

dint kupi; yupi; a dent

dip [dɪp] *noun* sawsaw **gravy** sawsawan **to take a dip** lumangoy

diploma [dɪ'pləʊmə] *n* diploma; a course certificate

diplomat ['dɪpləmət] *n* diplomatiko

diplomatic [dɪplə'mætɪk] *adjective* may kinalaman sa diplomasya

dipper *noun* panalok; kutsaron

direct [daɪ'rekt] ngayon na; tuluy-tuloy; mag-atas; mamahala, diretso **Are you going direct to...?** Diretso ba kayo sa ... ?

dirt [de:t] *noun* lupa; madumi **dirt cheap** mura **very dirty** sobrang madumi **dirt on the face** amos; dungis **dirt on the body** libag; banil **loose earth or soil** lupa **dirt on a moral sence** kasaulaan; laswa; kababuyan **dirtyness** kababuyan **dirty** marumi; marungis

disabled [dɪs'eɪbld] salanta; balado; unable to perform particular activities *adjective*

disadvantage kasahulan; disbentaha; lack of advantage *noun*

disagree [dɪsə'gri] hindi magkaisa

disagreement pagkakaiba ng palagay; hindi pagkakasundo; pagtatalo failure to agree about something

disappear [dɪsə'pɪə(r)] nawala **to vanish** maparam mapawi maglaho

disappoint [dɪsə'pɔɪnt] nabigo; bumigo **disappointment** *n* [dɪsə'pɔɪntmənt] kabiguan **I feel (am) disappointed**. Pakiramdam ko kabiguan.

disarm [dɪs'ɑ:m] mag alis ng sanata; alisan ng armas

disarray [dɪsə'reɪ] kaguluhan; a disorganized and confused state

disaster [dɪ'zɑ:stə(r)] *n* sakuna; an event that causes serious loss, destruction, hardship, unhappiness, or death

disastrous [dɪ'zɑ:stres] mapaminsala; having seriously damaging results

disavow tumanggi

disband [dɪs'bænd] magbuwang

disbelief [dɪsbə'li:f] walang pani-niwala; kawalang-paniwala

disbursing pagpapaluwal

discern [dɪ'sɜ:n] umaninaw; mawari

disciple [dɪ'saɪpl] alagad; disipulo

discipline ['dɪsɪplɪn] diiplina; kapanutuhan **punishment** parusa

disclaim [dɪs'kleɪm] magtatuwa

disclosure [dɪs'kləʊʒə(r)] pagbubunyag; pagsisiwalat; disclosing

discomfit [dɪs'kɒmfɪt] malito

disconnect [dɪskə'nekt] tanggal

discount ['dɪskaʊnt] *n* tawad; rebaha **But you're gonna have to give me a discount for that, too.**

Pero dahilan doon ay kailangan bigyan mo ako ng tawad.

disconsulate [dɪs'kɒnsələt] malungkot; malumbay; hapis

discord ['dɪskɔ:d] pagtatalo

discover [dɪ'skʌvə(r)] tuklasin; diskubre; tumuklas; to find out

discredit [dɪs'kredit] pabulaanan

discreet [dɪ'skri:t] mahinahon

discrepancy [dɪ'skrepənsɪ] kaibahan; pagkakaiba

discriminate [dɪ'skrɪmɪneɪt] itangi

discrimination [dɪ'skrɪmɪneɪʃn] *n* diskriminasyon; magtangi; itangi; unfair treatment of one person or group, usually because of prejudice about race, ethnicity, age,

discuss

religion, or gender
discuss [ˈdɪskəs] mag-usap; tumalakay; magtalo; to talk over *noun*
disdain [dɪsˈdeɪn] humamak; umaba; to look upon with scorn
disease [dɪˈziːz] sakit karamdaman
disembark [dɪsəmˈbɑːk] sasakay sa bapor; lumunsad umahon bumaba
disentangle [dɪsənˈtæŋɡl] *n* magkalas; kumalas; untangle jumble
disesteem pagkapoot; pagkasuklam; scorn; dislike
disgorge magluwa; ikuwa; sumuka pour substances out
disgrace [dɪsˈɡreɪs] nakakahiya **to lose one's honor** mapariwara ang puri
disgraceful [dɪsˈɡreɪsful] *adjective* kahiya-hiya; kadusta-dusta
disguise [dɪsˈɡaɪz] magbalatkayo
disgust [dɪsˈɡʊst] mainis; masuya
disgusting [dɪsˈɡastɪŋ] *adjective* nakaiinis; nakayayamot, karimarimarim, nakasusuklam
dish ¹ [dɪʃ] pinggan **Wash the dishes.** Hugasan mo ang mga pinggan. **a person who wash dishes** tagahugas ng pinggan **Mario did (washed) the dishes.** Hinugasan ni Mario ang pinggan.
dish ² [dɪʃ] *n* pagkain, a serving or plateful of food, especially one that forms only part of a larger meal
disheveled [dɪˈʃeɪvld] lukot, disordered and untidy
dishonest [dɪsˈɒnɪst] hindi tapat
dishonesty [dɪsˈɒnɪstɪ] pagsisinungaling; pagbubulaan **cheating** pagdarayan; panlilinlang
disinfect [dɪsɪnˈfekt] disimpekta
disintegrate [dɪsɪntəˈɡreɪt] matibag; mabagbag; mabuwag; malandag; gumuho; to break up
disinterest [dɪsɪntəˈrestɪd] hindi interesado; walang pag-iimbot
dislike [dɪsˈlaɪk] hindi ko gusto; ayaw; inis; yamot; suya; muhi
dislogde [dɪsˈlɒdʒ] tumungkap; tungkabin **to drive out of a position** paalisin; palayasin
disloyal [dɪsˈlɔɪəl] hindi loyal; hindi

tapat; faithless
dismal [ˈdɪzməl] mapangglaw; maldilim; malungkot; hapis; gloomy
dismay [dɪsˈmeɪ] bagabag; balisa
dismissal [dɪsˈmɪsl] pagpapalis
disobey [dɪsəˈbeɪ] lumabag; sumuway; to refuse or fail to obey
disobedient [dɪsəˈbiːdiənt] masuwayin; hindi masunurin
displace [dɪsˈpleɪs] pumalit; humalili; to take the place of it
disolve [dɪˈzɒlv] tunawin
disown [dɪsˈəʊn] magtakwil; mata-tuwa; to cast off
disparage manghamak; mangmata; maliitin; to refer disapprovingly or contemptuously
dispassionate [dɪˈspæʃənət] walang simbuyo; walang kiniklingan
dispel [dɪˈspel] magtaboy; magwaksi; magpalayas; to disperse
disperse [dɪˈspeːs] palalatin; pagwatak-watakin; to scatter
dispirit [dɪsˈpɪrɪtɪd] magpahina; sumira; makasira ng loob
display [dɪˈspleɪ] ipapakita; palabas; to put on an exhibition or performance
displease [dɪsˈpliːs] manggalit
displeasure [dɪsˈpleʒə(r)] yamot
disposable [dɪˈspəʊzəbl] ipagbili
dispose [dɪˈspəʊzəv] magayos
disposition [dɪspəˈzɪʃn] *n* kalooban **habit** ugali **arrangement** ayos
disputable hindi tiyak; walang katiyakan; mapag-aalinlangan
disputation [dɪpjuˈteɪʃn] pagtatalo
disqualify [dɪsˈkwɒlɪfaɪ] Pag-aalis ng karapatan. walang karapatan
disquiet bumalisa; bumagabag
disrepute [dɪsrɪˈpjʊːt] walang reputasyon; pagkasira ng pangalan; puri o karangalan
disrespect [dɪsrəˈspekt] hindi respekto; kawalang-pitagan
disrobe maghubad; hubaran
disrupt hintuin; bumuwag; lumansag; lansagin; buwagin; patirin
dissatisfied kawalang kasiyahan; di pagkakagusto; yamot; sama ng loob; displease
dissect [dɪˈsekt] magkatay; mag-

lapa hiwain at putul-putulin upang pag-aralan; himayin para analisa-hin; cut and examine in detail
dissemble magtago; itago; lihim
disseminate magsabog; magkalat
dissent [dr'sent] tumutol; hindi sumang-ayon ; pagtutol; disagree
dissertation hindi parehas ang pagiisip
disservice kapinsalaan; ill service
dissimilar [dis'similə(r)] dumisi-mula; di magkatulad; di pareho; hindi magkahawik; not the same
dissimilate magkaiba
dissipate ['disperɪtɪd] mapawi
dissolute ['disəlu:t] napakasamang pamumuhay; living an evil life
dissolve [dr'zɒlv] magtunaw; mag-lusaw; become absorbed in liquid
dissonante hindi magkatugma; di magkamayaw; harsh in sound
distance ['distəns] distansya; layo agwat; pagitan; space in between
distent ['distənt] magpalaki; mag-papinto; to stretch out
distinct [dr'stiŋkt] naiiba iba; hindi magkauri; not the same
distinguish [dr'stiŋgwɪʃ] kilalanin; suriin; makita ang kaibahan
distribute [dr'stribju:t] ibigay; give something out
district ['distrikt] distrikto; sona
distrust [dis'trɒst] walang tiwala
disturb [dr'stɜ:b] guluhin; isturbo
Don't disturb me. Wag mo akong isturbohin. **disturbance** [dr'stɜ:bəns] gulo; balisa; bagabag
ditch [dɪtʃ] hukay **to dig** hukayin
dive [daɪv] sumisid **diver** maninsid
divergence pagkakaiba
diverte [dar'vɛ:t] maglihis
diverse [dar'vɜ:s] naiiba
divide [dr'vaɪd] maghati-humati; hati **an equal partnership** hatian
diving ['daɪvɪŋ] sisid **diver** ['daɪv-ə(r)] maninsid **dive down** sumisid **diving head first into water** Pagtalon nang una ang ulo.
divinity [dr'vɪnəti] pagka-diyos **divine** [dr'vaɪn] banal; dibino
divorce [dr'vɔ:s] *noun* hiwalay; di-borsiyo official ending of marriage

divulge [dar'vʌldʒ] magbunyag
dizzines ['dɪznɪs] hilo; liyo; lula
do [du:] (did, done) gawa **Do you know him?** Alam mo ba yon?
Do you like ... Gusto mo ... **Do you like me?** Gusto mo ba ako?
that will do! Tama na! **that'll do nicely** Mainam para sa sayo. **how do you do?** Kumusta ka? **do be quick!** Bilis na!
doctor ['dɒktə(r)] *n* doktor; mang-gagamot s.body medically qualified
Where is the nearest doctor?
 Saan ang pinakamalapit na doktor?
doctrine ['dɒktrɪn] doktrina; aral; turo; a belief as true, especially by authority of a church; Ang buod ng mga doktrina. pandoktrina; ma-paggiit ng sariling paninwala sa iba
document ['dɒkjumənt] dokumen-to; kasulatan **documented; supported by references** dokumen-tado
dodger tuso; mandaraya somebody cunning and untrustworthy
doe *n* usang babae; a female deer
doff magpugay; mag-alis ng som-brero; to take off a hat
dog [dɒg] aso **dog tired** antok na antok **doghouse** bahay ang aso
let sleeping dogs lie mag biro ka sa lasing wag lang sa bagong gising **dog days** tag-init
dogmatic [dɒg'mætɪk] *adjective* pandoktrina; mapaggiit ng sariling paninwals sa iba **dogma** paniwala
dole [dəʊl] *n* namamalimus **small portion** kaunti **aid given by a government** kawanggawa **to be on the dole** Mabuhay sa panaklöl ng gobyerno.
doleful malungkot; mapanglaw
doll [dɒl] *noun* manika; manyika
dolorous masakit; kahapis-hapis
dolphin ['dɒlfɪn] *n* lumba lumba
dolt mangmang; hangal; hunggang
domestic [də'mestɪk] *adjective* domestik; maamo; pantahanan; gawa o mula sa sariling bansa
domicile ['dɒmɪsəl] bahay; tira-han; tahanan; resdensiya

donation

donation [dəu'neiʃn] *n* pagbibigay
donate [dəu'neɪt] magbigay
donor ['dəʊnə(r)] ang nagbigay
done [dʌn] *perfect participle* tapos na; yari na; ayos na
donkey ['dɔŋki] *n* asno; buriko; a small domesticated member of the horse family
donor ['dəʊnə(r)] *n* ang nagbigay; somebody who gives something
don't huwag **Don't run here.** Huwag kayóng ta takbó rito. **Please don't.** Huwag naman.
doom [du:m] kapalaran **Judgment Day** kamayatan araw ng huling paghuhukom
doomsday ['du:msdeɪ] katapusan ng mundo; araw ng huling paghuhukom; araw ng paghatol *noun*
door [dɔ:(r)] pinto **next door** pangalawang pinto **open the door** buksan mo ang pinto **close the door** sarado mo ang pinto **don't slam the door** wag mong balibag ang pinto **There's someone knocking at the door now.** May kumakatak sa pinto ngayon. **Mary opened the door.** Binuksan ni Mary ang pinto. **behind closed doors** sa likod ng mga nakasarang pinto
doorman portero; bantay-pinto; a person who guard the entrance of a building *noun*
doorknob busol, a handle on a door that is turned to release the latch
dotage *n* pagkaulian; pagkaulianin
dormant ['dɔ:mənt] tulog ...
dosage dosis; the amount and frequency of drug administration
dose [dəʊs] *n* dose; timpla ; dosis
dot [dɒt] toldok; tuldok; tulis **at ... o'clock on the dot** eksakto sa ...
dote mag-ulianin; to be weak-minded and childish because of old age
double ['dʌbl] doble; ibayo **double cross** manloko; manlinlang
doubt [daʊt] alinlangan; duda **hesitant** magatubili **without any**

doubt nang walang anumang pag-aalinlangan
dough [dəʊ] *n* masa **bread dough** masa ng tinapay
dour malungkot; namamangglaw
douse magsabay; bususan; patayin
dove [dɒv] *noun* batu bato; kalapati **dovecot** bahay ng kalapati
down [daʊn] baba **go down** bumaba **keep down** huminahon **lay it down** lapag mo **downstairs** ibaba **downcast** tungo **downfall** pagbagsak **downgrade** pagbaba **downhearted** sira ang loob
downhill palusong **downpour** malakas na ulan **downright** lubos
downstairs pababa ng hagdanan
downtown sa kabayanan **down-trodden** api **downward** pababa
dowdy ['daʊdi] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) Hindi maayos manamit. Lipas na sa moda; walang panlasa o istilo kung manamit **shabby** gamit na gamit; worn out, frayed
downy ['daʊni] *adjective* (-ier, -iest) malambot; soft and fluffy
dowry ['daʊəri] ubad; bride's family's gift to bridegroom
doze [dəʊz] *noun* umidlip **nap** idlip
dozent labindalawa; dosena
draft [drɑ:ft] hihip ng hangin; current of air
dragon *n* dragon **dragonfly** tutubi
drain [dreɪn] *noun* patuyuin; Alisan ng tubig. sewage pipe
drama ['drɑ:mə] drama **dramatic** [drə'mætɪk] *adjective* dramatiko
dramatization [dræmə'taɪ'zeɪʃn] dramatisasyon **dramatist** ['dræmətɪst] dramaturgo
drap [dreɪp] pangit; hindi makulay
drastic ['dræstɪk] *adjective* drastiko; marahas; radikal
draught [drɑ:ft] lunok **draughts** [drɑ:fts] *singular* dama
drawer [drɔ:(r)] kahon ng mesa; a box with handles to slide in and out of a table *noun*
dread [dred] matakot **fear** takod; sindak
dream [dri:m] *noun* panaginip; pangarapin **day deamer** nana-

ginip **dreamer** mapangarapin
dreamy Sagana sa panaginip.
like a dream Parang panaginip.
dregs [dregz] *n plural* latak; tining
drench [drentʃ] basaing **to wet**
thoroughly Mabasang mabuti.
dress [dres] *noun* bestido; bao
dressing suot; sarsa ng insalada
dressmaker mananahi **dressy**
 pustoryoso **dress down** magusap
 nang serio so reprimand somebody
dressing *n* a sauce used on salads
 with an oil and vinegar base
dressy ['dresi] *adjective* (-ier, -iest)
 pustoryoso; foud of wearing
 showy clothes
dribble ['dri:bl] tumulo; magpatal-
 bugtalbog; magdribol flow in drops
dried [draɪd] *n* tuyo **dried fish** is-
 dang tuyo
drift [drɪft] *noun* lutang; maanod
driftwood palutang-lutang
drink [drɪŋk] (drank, drunk) inum
present participle **drinking** *3rd*
person present singular **drinks**
to drink inumin **Can I have a**
drink? Pahingi ng maiinum? **Do**
you like a drink? Gusto mong
 uminum? **it's to early for a**
drink maaga pa para sa uminum
to drink greedily lumaklak **What**
kind of drink will you guys
choose? Anu-anong klaseng inu-
 min ang pipiliin ninyo?
drinker manginginom maglalasing
drip [drɪp] *noun* tumutulu; pum-
 atak-patak pagtulo pagpatakatak
drive [draɪv] (drove, driven) ma-
 neho **driver** *n* mamaneho **drive**
away palayasin **What you are**
driving at? Ano ang ibig sabihin?
drive someone mad pinapagalit
 mo ako **Are you driving over...?**
 Dadaan ba kayo sa ... ?
driving licence lisensya sa pagma-
 maneho
drivel ['drɪvl] maglaway **silly talk**
 kalokohan
drizzle ['dri:zl] *n* ambon **to rain in**
small drops nagaambon **it's**
drizzling ito ay pag-ambon
droll katawatawa; komika; nakata-

tawa ngunit katawa; kakatuwa
drop [drɒp] *noun* patak; isang pa-
 tak na tubig **small amount** kaunti
drought [draut] tagtuyot
drown [draʊn] ubos; malunod *adjective*.
drowsy ['draʊzi] *adjective* (-ier, -
 iest) pagod; mag-antok; antukin
drug [drʌg] *n* droga **druggist** dro-
 gista **drugstore** parmasya **be on**
drugs adik; sugapa
drum [drʌm] *n* tambol **drummer**
 ['drʌmə(r)] *noun* tambulero
drunk [drʌŋk] lasing; lango **drun-**
kard maglalasing; lasenggo **He/**
she is drunk. Siya ay lasing. **to**
get someone drunk laguhin
dry [draɪ] tuyo **dry fish** isdang tuyo
dryness pagkatuyo; dry weather
dryer ['draɪə(r)] patuyuan; tapahan
dub [dʌb] magpalayaw; lagyan
duck [dʌk] *noun* bibe; pato; itik
duel *n* duele; duwelo **duellist** du-
 welista; fight over matter of honor
dues [dju:] *adjective* butaw
dulcet matamis; matamis sa pan-
 dinig; maganda sa paningin at
 damdamin; pleasant to hear
dull [dʌl] *adjective* mapurol; hangai
slow in understanding mahina
 ang ulo
dum [dʌm] tanga; istupido; hangai;
 idiyota
dumb [dʌm] *adjective* pipe **Are**
you dumb? Pipe ka ba?
dung [dʌŋ] *n* tae ng mga hayob
dungeon ['dʊndʒən] *n* piitan; a
 prison cell, often underground,
 especially beneath a castle
dungfork *noun* kalaykay
duplication magkatulad; kapareho
uplicator duplikador **to make a**
duplicate duplikahin
duress [djuə'res] pagpilit; pamu-
 muwersa; compulsion
during durante, habang; saman-
 talang **during the past weeks**
 noong mga nakaraang linggo
dusky maitim **dusk** [dʊsk] dapit-
 hapon; takipsilim
dust [dʌst] *noun* gabok; small dry
 particles **dusty** ['dʌsti] *adjective*

duty

(-ier, -iest) maalikabok
duty ['dju:ti] tungkulin **tax** buwis
dutiful masunurin; obedient
dwarf [dwɔ:f] *n* duwende na ayon sa alamat ay bantay ng nakabaong kayamanan; a small stocky imaginary being resembling a human
dwelling ['dwelɪŋ] tirahan; bahay; tahanan a house in which s.b. lives
dye [daɪ] *noun* tina; pantina **to color by soaking** kulayan
dying ['daɪɪŋ] *adjective* mamamatay; naghihingalo; nagaagaw-buhay; about to die; ceasing to live
dynamic [daɪ'næmɪk] malakas
dynamite ['daɪnəmaɪt] *n* pasabog; dinamita; a powerful explosive consisting of a porous material such as wood pulp or sawdust, combined with ammonium or

sodium nitrate, or nitroglycerin, and an antacid such as calcium carbonate

dynamo dinamo; a machine that converts mechanical energy into electrical energy *noun*

dynasty dinastiya; a succession of rulers from the same family *noun*

dyslexia [dɪs'leksiə] disleksya; a learning disorder marked by a severe difficulty in recognizing and understanding written language, leading to spelling and writing problems *noun*

dysentery ['dɪsntri] daragis; dysenterya; a disease of the lower intestine caused by infection with and marked by severe diarrhea, inflammation, and the passage of blood and mucus *noun*

dyspepsia dypepsiya; Hindi pagkatunaw ng kinain. *noun*

Sabihin ang oras. / Telling the time.

This section presents the common ways of telling time using the different number systems mentioned here.

The basic formula is:

What time is it?	Ano'ng oras na?
-------------------------	-----------------

It's ...	Alas ...
-----------------	----------

In English, the 12-hour clock is normally used for telling the time.

The 24-hour clock is only used for travel timetables.

There are two common ways of telling the time.

1. Say the hour first and then the minutes. (Hour + Minutes)

6:25	six twenty-five	Dalawampu't-limang minuto makalipas ang ika- anim ng...
-------------	-----------------	---

8:05	eight O-five	Limang minuto makalipas ang ika- walo ng....
-------------	--------------	--

11:55	eleven fifty five	Limang minuto bago mag-ika-labindalawa ng...
--------------	-------------------	--

12:04	twelve O-four	Dalawang minuto makalipas ang ika-labindalawa ng...
--------------	---------------	---

2.Say the minutes first and then the hour.

For minutes 1-30 use PAST after the minutes.

For minutes 31-59 use TO after the minutes.

11:55	fifty-five to twelve	Limang minuto bago mag-ika-labindalawa ng...
--------------	----------------------	--

1:05	five past one	Limang minuto makalipas ang ika-isa ng....
-------------	---------------	--

4:20 twenty past four

Dalawampung minuto
makalipas ang ika-apat ng...

10:50 ten to eleven

Sampung minuto bago mag-
ika-labing-isa ng...

... o' clock

quarter to ...



quarter past ...

half past

When it is 15 minutes past the hour English normally say: (a)
quarter past

7:15 quarter past seven

Labinlimang minuto makalipas
ang ika-walo ng...

When it is 15 minutes before the hour English normally say: a
quarter to

12:45 quarter to one

Apatnapu't-limang minuto
makalipas ang ika- labindalawa
ng...

When it is 30 minutes past the hour English normally say: half
past

6:30 half past six

Tatlumpung minuto bago mag-
ika-pito ng...

English use o'clock when there are NO minutes.

10:00 ten o'clock

Ika-sampu / alas-diyes

English use o'clock only at the full hour.

o'clock	ala; alas
two o'clock	alas-dos
at one o'clock	nang ala una
at around one o'clock	nang mga ala una
after one o'clock	nang pasado ala una
from one o'clock	mula' ala una
until 9 o'clock	hanggang alas nuwebe
tomorrow at one o'clock in the afternoon	bukas ng ala una ng hapon
It's four o'clock.	Alas kwatro na.

When speaking about the different times of the day English use:

in the morning	sa umaga
in the afternoon	sa tanghali
in the evening	sa hapon

But:

at night	sa gabi
----------	---------

In order to tell whether a time is in the morning (am) or evening (pm) be added. They are placed immediately after the number.

a.m. –

stands for Ante Meridiem (the time between midnight and noon)

00:01 hrs - 12:00

p.m. –

stands for Post Meridian (after noon)

12:01 - 24:00 hrs

a.m.	00:01 – 11:59	in the morning	ng umaga
p.m.	12:01 – 18:00	in the afternoon	ng tanghali
p.m.	18:01 – 22:00	in the evening	ng hapon
p.m.	22:01 – 24:00	at the night	ng gabi
p.m.	24:00 / 00:00	at the midnight	ng hatinggabi

Mga bilang / Numerals

The English numbers are:

0	zero	sero	sero
----------	------	------	------

There are a number of ways you can say 0 in English.

0 = o

after a decimal point:	9.02	Nine point oh two
in room numbers:	Room 101	Room one oh on
in phone numbers:	91304	Nine one three oh four
in years:	1906	Nineteen oh six

0 = nought

before a decimal:	0.06	Nought point oh six
-------------------	------	---------------------

0 = zero

in temperature:	-10°C	10 degrees below zero
-----------------	-------	-----------------------

0 = nil

in football:	Chelsea 2 Manchester United 0	Chelsea two Manchester United nil
--------------	-------------------------------	-----------------------------------

0 = love

in tennis:	20 - 0	Twenty love
------------	--------	-------------

1	one	isa	uno
----------	-----	-----	-----

English often say "a" instead of "one". For example when we have the numbers 100 or 1/2 say "A hundred" or "A half".

2	two	dalawa	dos
3	three	tatlo	tres
4	four	apat	kuwatro
5	five	lima	singko
6	six	anim	seis

The number 6 is often represented as a half dozen. 6 eggs = "Half a dozen eggs."

7	seven	pito	site
8	eight	walo	otso
9	nine	siyam	nuwebe
10	ten	sampo	yes
11	eleven	labing isa	onse
12	twelve	labing dalawa	dose

The number 12 is often represented as a dozen. 12 eggs= "A dozen eggs."

13	thirteen	labing tatlo	trese
14	fourteen	labing apat	katorse
15	fifteen	labing lima	kinse
16	sixteen	labing anim	disiseis
17	seventeen	labing pito	disisite
18	eighteen	labing walo	disiotso
19	nineteen	labing siyam	disinuwebe
20	twenty	dalawampu	bente
21	twenty-one	dalawampu't isa	bente uno
23	twenty-three	dalawampu't tatlo	bente tres
30	thirty	tatlumpu	treinta
31	thirty-one	tatlumpu't isa	treinta uno
41	fourty-one	apatnapu't isa	kuwarenta uno
50	fifty	limampu	singkuwenta
51	fifty-one	limampu't isa	singkuwenta uno
61	sixty-one	animnapu't isa	seysinta uno
71	seventy-one	pitumpu't isa	sitenta uno
81	eighty-one	walumpu't isa	otsenta uno
91	ninty-one	siyamnapu't isa	nobenta uno
100	onehundert	sandaan	sanggatos

200	twohundert	dalawangdaan
------------	------------	--------------

500	fivehundert	limandaan
------------	-------------	-----------

The letter k is often used to denote a thousand. So, 1k = 1,000.

1000	onethousand	isanglibo
-------------	-------------	-----------

2000	twothousand	dalawanglibo
-------------	-------------	--------------

5000	fivethousand	limanlibo
-------------	--------------	-----------

10.000	tenthousand	sampunglibo
---------------	-------------	-------------

100.000	onehundredthousand	sandaanglibo
----------------	--------------------	--------------

1.000.000	one million	sang angaw
------------------	-------------	------------

The letter m is often used to denote a million. So, 1m = 1,000,000.

1.000.000.000	one billion	sang bilyon
----------------------	-------------	-------------

The letters bn denote a billion. In British English billion means a million million = 1,000,000,000,000

In American English billion means a thousand million = 1,000,000,000

The American billion has become standard in technical and financial use.

Ordinal numbers

Ordinal numbers do not show quantity. They only show rank or position. Below is a list of the Cardinal Numbers in English.

1st	first	una
------------	-------	-----

2nd	second	pangalawa
------------	--------	-----------

3rd	third	pang atlo
------------	-------	-----------

4th	fourth	pang apat
------------	--------	-----------

5th	fifth	pang lima
------------	-------	-----------

6th	sixth	pang anim
------------	-------	-----------

7th	seventh	pang anim
------------	---------	-----------

8th	eighth	pang walo
9th	ninth	pang siyam
10th	tenth	pang sampo
12th	twelfth	pang labing dalawa
20th	twentieth	pang labing bente

Fractions

Ordinal numbers are often used in fractions

$\frac{1}{2}$	a half	kalahati
1 $\frac{1}{2}$	one and a half	isa't kalahati
$\frac{1}{4}$	one fourth	sangkapat

Not all numbers are whole numbers, or just fractions (see above), they are a mixture of both.

Example:

1 $\frac{1}{2}$	one and a half	isang at kalahati
-----------------------------------	----------------	-------------------

Calculation

+	addition) / plus
-	subtraction / minus
x	multiplication / multiplied by
÷	division / divided by
=	equals / is
.	point
%	percent

Example:

10 + 5 = 15 Ten plus five equals fifteen.

- 22 - 1 = 11** Twenty-two minus eleven equals eleven.
- 17 x 3 = 51** Seventeen multiplied by three equals fifty-one.
- 15 ÷ 3 = 5** Fifteen divided by five equals five.
- 10% 100=10** Ten percent of one hundred equals ten.

Decimals

When pronouncing decimals use the word "point" to represent the dot. The numbers following the dot are pronounced separately.

Example:

1.36 One point three six

Mga Pahayag / Interjections

Aba!	Well! or Hey!
Ano ba 'yan!	What the heck (is that)!
Aray!	Ouch!
Ay!	Oh!
Ayan!	There! There it is!
Ayos!	Okay!
Ayos diba!	All right!
Basta!	That's that!
Biba!	Long live!
Dali!	Hurry up!
Dederetso!	Go forward!
Diyos ko po!	Oh my god!
Ganon ba?	Is that so?
Grabe!	Wow! / Oh, my!
Ha!	So that's it!
Hakbang hakbang!	Step by step!
Hala!	Go ahead!
Harinawa!	May God grant it!
Hayan!	There! There it is!
Hayun!	There! There it is!
Heto!	Here it is!
Hindi ba!	Not yet!
Hindi gaano!	Do not!
Hintay!	Wait!
Hinto!	Halt!
Hoy!	Hey!
Huwag!	Don't!
Ikako!	I say! I said!

Kadiri!	Yuck! / Ew!
Larga!	Go ahead!
Mabuhay!	Welcome!
Magkano!	How much!
Malay mo!	You never know!
Maligayang pagdating!	Welcome!
Nahan!	Where is (are)?
Naku!	Oh! Oh no! / Yikes!
Naman!	expressing gentle protest
Opo!	Yes, sir! Yes, madam!
Pake ko!	What do I care?
Parito!	Come here!
Para! Stop!	Stop!
Piskan!	Bless you!
Pwera biro!	No kidding!
Sayang!	What a pity. / What a waste.
Sige!	Go on! Go ahead! / All right.
Sigurado ka?	Are you sure?
Syempre.	Of course
Tagay!	Toast! (in drinking wine)
Tago!	Keep it!
Talaga!	Really!
Tama!	I agree. / Correct.
Tara!	Lets go!
Teka!	Wait!
Tulong!	Help!
Tumpak!	Exactly!
Uy! Say!	Say!
Wala' akong pake!	I don't care!
Walang anuman!	Don't mention it!